

EVERLASTING GOSPEL AND PRODIGIOUS PRAYERS

CONTENTS

GOD

INTRODUCTION

Chapter I

FROM GENESIS TO THE APOCALYPSE

The Message from the Lord
What is the Apocalyptic Predestination of Brazil?
The Supreme Document
How Did the Model Word Warn About the Law?
How Did Jesus Treat the Rabbis or Priests?
The Wonderful Intermediary
Everlasting Gospel (Apocalypse, 14, 6)
The Destiny of America
The Codification of God, the Biblical, Will Be Respected!
With or Without Poetry
Three Significant Realities
The Sacred Purpose of Existence
The Importance of the Glorious Pentecost
Who Will Smash the Deceivers?
Criminous Statement
What Was Israel Chosen For?

Chapter II

TWO FACTS SHOULD HAPPEN

Chapter III

RECOLLECTIONS OF THE TWENTIETH CENTURY

The Terrible Roman Blasphemy

Chapter IV

SUMMARY OF THE APOCALYPTICAL WISDOM

Chapter V

THE HORSEMEN OF THE APOCALYPSE

Chapter VI

WARNING AND EXPLANATION

The Celestial Warning
You Were Warned
Know Yourself
An Important Observation

Chapter VII

FUNDAMENTAL INITIATIC KEY

Chapter VIII

THE GOSPEL OF THE TRUTH

What is the Meaning of the Model Word?
The Life of Jesus, the Divine Model Christ, etc

NONSENSE THAT JESUS DID NOT SAY	Chapter IX
THE IMMORTAL CODE	Chapter X
SUMMARY OF THE HINDU WISDOM	Chapter XI
THE GREAT BIBLES OF HUMANITY The Language of the Bibles	Chapter XII
THE TRUTH IS HARD!	Chapter XIII
FROM THE KINGDOM OF GOD Spirit – Perispirit – Chakras – Plexus	Chapter XIV
WHAT WILL HAPPEN TO THE PERISPIRIT? The Crowns of Energy and Their Colourations	Chapter XV
A FEW CONSIDERATIONS ABOUT THE FUNCTION OF THE CHAKRAS Mediumships and Human Anxieties	Chapter XVI
SUPREME CHRISTIC RECOLLECTION	Chapter XVII
PSYCHOPHYSICS STRUCTURE AND MECHANISM OF RADIATIONS The Fingers and Their Radiations	Chapter XVIII
THE STRUCTURE OF MATTER AND THE MEDICINES Where Do Spirits Go? The Celestial Diagram New Heaven and New Earth In Order to Avoid Greater Disillusions Mary's Programme For the Reader to Meditate For all Women in the World What Mary Promised and Did For Ten to Fourteen-Year-Old Children	Chapter XIX
<u>SUMMARISED CHAPTERS</u>	Chapter XX
CAN YOU ANSWER? The Conclusion of the Restoration	Chapter XXI
SUMMARY OF THE WHOLE WISDOM GOD	Chapter XXII

Our Father of Eternity
Prayer to the Sacred Origin
Our Father of Maturity
Prayer to God
Our Father of Intelligence
Christic Prayer
The Prayer of Divinists
Prayer to the Truth
Prayer to Jesus Christ
The Prayer of the Apostles
Opening Prayer
Divine Psalm
Prayer to Bezerra de Menezes
Prayer to Mary
How to Proceed to Obtain Fluidised or Energised Water
Prayer for Fluidification of Water
Prayer to Mary Magdalene
Prayer to the Old Black Men
Divinist Prayer
The Kingdom of God
Prayer to the Guardian Angel
Prayer to Andre Luis
The Redemption of Judas
Prayer of the Walker
Sublime Invocation
Prayer for the Child
Prayer of Infallibility
Prayer of Those Who Have Come to the Knowledge
Prayer of Father Joseph
The Prayer of the Servant
Prayer to the Holy Spirit (Divine Messengery)
The Spiritist Creed
How to Request of God The Blessing of Divine Mediumship?
The Immortal Triangle
Divinism

EVERLASTING GOSPEL AND PRODIGIOUS PRAYERS

GOD

I Am the Absolute Essence, I Am Archi-natural,
Omniscient and Omnipresent, I Am the Universal Mind,
I Am the Original Cause, I Am the Omnipotent Father,
I Am Distinct and I Am the Whole, I Am Ambivalent.

I Am Outside and Inside, I Am Above and Below,
I Am the Whole and the Part, I Am that which encompasses all,
By being the Divine Essence, I also Reveal Myself Creation¹,
And I Breathe in My Work, being both the Whole and the Fraction.

I Am in your depths, always Maintaining you,
Since I Am your Existence, your Reason for Being,
And I Speak inside you as well as outside,
I Am in the brain and in the heart, because I Am the Lord.

Come, therefore, to My Temple, return hence to Me,
I Am in you and in Infinity, I Am the Beginning and I Am the End,
You are children of My Mind, you will always be gods,
And marching towards the Truth, you will crush your crosses.

Do not surrender to mysteries, enigmas, and rituals,
I want Truth and Virtue, not “isms” of any kind.
The Laws derive from Me, and when you have grown in them,
You will grow in My Facts, in order to have My Glories.

I do not Come and I do not Go, I Am the Eternal and the Present,
I Have always Been and Will always Be, in you, the Patent Divine Essence,
Your presence is in Me, and I Want it to be full and mature,
Above any simulations, glorifying in Me the Eternal Life.

Abandoning the retrograde and morbid teachings
That remind of idolatrous times and filthy paganisms,
Seek Me in the Inner Temple, in Virtue and Truth,
And united with Me you will have, in Me, Glory and Freedom.

I Have Always Been, I Am and Will Be in you the Source of Clemency,
Awaiting your Holiness, in Integral Consciousness,
Because I do not want forms and adulation, but conscious children,
Children who are My collaborators, by the Union of Our Minds.

INTRODUCTION

THE PROPHETIC SPIRIT OF THE BIBLE

1 – Through Angels or Messenger Spirits, the Origin or God announces the predestination of the Chosen People to Abraham, Isaac and Jacob;

2 – According to the promises, Moses comes and takes the Chosen People from Egypt, and delivers the Law of God, the Supreme Document, and also delivers the First Pentecost, The Church of the Seventy, as the Book of Numbers, chapter 11, states;

3 – Through Angels or Messengers, the Prophets or Mediums announce Elijah's arrival first, followed by the Model Word and by the Outpouring of Gifts of the Holy Spirit, Charisms or Mediumships on all the flesh;

4 – It is advisable to study Malachi 4, 4 to 6, the last verses of the Old Testament carefully;

5 – Jumping to the New Testament, the Angel or Messenger Gabriel announces the reincarnation of Elijah as Precursor;

6 – The same Gabriel announces the incarnation of Messiah or the Exemplary Word;

7 – At the right time, Elijah and the Exemplary or Model Word incarnate;

8 – The Model Word promises not to stay in the tomb, and then, the Outpouring of Gifts or the generalisation of the Consoling Grace of the Revelation occurs;

9 – The Crucifixion, the General Resurrection, the Outpouring of Gifts or Pentecost and the delivery of the Apocalypse, or the Book of the Forthcoming Events take place;

10 – According to the predictions or prophecies, the Great Corruptor or the Beast 666 rises up from Rome, the city of the Seven Mounts, and calls the Mediumistic Gifts and its signs and prodigies THINGS OF THE DEVIL;

11 – Ignorance, mistakes and blasphemies, corruptions and abominations spread over Humanity, not fulfilling the order in Acts, 1, 1 to 8;

12 – According to the promises of the Prophetic Sermon and of the Apocalypse, Elijah would command the Restoring Task of the Doctrine of the Path;

13 – The Doctrine of the Path is to live the Law of God to avoid crimes among brothers; it is to understand and imitate the Exemplary Word, the Alpha and Omega, or that which represents all that derives from THE ESSENTIAL ONE OR THE ONE ORIGIN, and to Him must return as Spirit and Truth; it is to cultivate the Gifts of the Holy Spirit or Mediumships, so that the Consoling Revelation may not fall short;

14 – All the restoring apocalyptic events are announced or prophesised for before the end of the second millennium²;

15 – As from chapter 14, the Apocalypse records everything perfectly;

16 – With the Restoration, the government of the one similar to the Son of man starts, he who will guide all with rod of iron or more disciplinary rigour;

17 – It is important to read the Apocalypse attentively as from chapter 19, because everything will be fulfilled, and intense pains will spread over Humanity before the end of the second millennium²;

18 – The Bible is not OLD nor NEW, because it points out to the DIVINE PROGRAMME; and every one who rises against its teachings will be crushed in due time, because God delivers teachings and graces and, in due time, requests accounts;

19 – To put the Bible aside in order to put another book ahead, no matter by whoever it is, is an abominable act;

20 – The final chapter of the Apocalypse warns right and for all times, containing the OUTCAST for all those who come to commit serious mistakes against the Law, the Model Word and the Gifts of the Holy Spirit.

I

FROM GENESIS TO THE APOCALYPSE

ON THE PART OF GOD – Did Moses wish the Outpouring of Gifts on all the flesh? Did God promise the Outpouring of Gifts on all the flesh? Did John the Baptist say that the Model Word would baptise in Gifts, or that he would be the one to fulfil the celestial promise? Did the Word promise that he would return from the thresholds of *death* to fulfil what God promised, by delivering the Pentecost? Why did God want the Exemplary Word to fulfil the Divine Promise only after the crucifixion? Why, on the part of God, was so much importance given to the Mediumistic Gifts?

DIVINE SIMPLICITY – The Law was delivered to the conscience of each child of God, and only the Divine Justice will judge him in secret in due course. The Model Word left the example of everything that derives from God, whether Spirit or Matter, and to God one day they will return as Spirit and Truth, and no one will ever be able to argue with God because His lawyer is called Divine Justice.

NEVERTHELESS – Nevertheless, regarding God the Model Word said that in order to rid the World or Humanity of orphanhood, He would leave the Grace of the Outpouring of Gifts on all the flesh, the Glorious Pentecost, the beginning of the generalisation of the Consoling Revelation, of the most ostensive communicability of the Angels or Messenger Spirits. The human family, crowded on the Planet, composed of incarnate and discarnate spirits would have, as from the Glorious Pentecost, communicative facilities, and thus, the implementation of the Sublime Doctrine of the Path would be sealed in an immortal way.

EVIDENTLY – Evidently, the children of God must be intelligent so they can understand the Prophecies of the Old Testament, Christmas, the Crucifixion, the Resurrection in Spirit and Matter in the Divine Unity, the Glorious Pentecost or the Outpouring of Gifts on all the flesh, and, mind this, the delivery of the Infallible Apocalypse, containing warnings about the blasphemies that will come, and the terrible events to come before the end of the second millennium², for the GREAT RENOVATION to take place.

TIPSTERS – Inconsistent tipsters, incarnate and discarnate, do everything through cheap, mediocre and ridiculous speeches, to place their stupid lures, criminal conventionalisms and abominable dogmatisms before everything. They leave behind the living of the Law of God, the comprehension and the living of the Exemplary Word, and the knowledge of biblical texts that deal with the Spiritual Gifts given to all children of God, for them to know about their gracious usefulness, shouldering the responsibility of their use. They over pronounce the word TRUTH, flatter the word GOSPEL, but they completely surrender to the dealing of their miserable sectarian narrowness.

A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH - After the deluge of fire or atomic war, the Doctrine of the Path will prevail, because the children of God will seek to live the Law, understand and imitate the Exemplary Word, and nobly cultivate the Graces of the Intermediary Gifts, not only to put an end to crimes among brothers, but above all, to inwardly develop the INNER GOD faster so that they may also re-integrate faster into the DIVINE OR ESSENTIAL UNITY, as this is the Sacred Purpose of the spirit.

THE MESSAGE FROM THE LORD

It was predicted that the Corrupting Beast, predicted in chapter 13 of the Apocalypse, would betray the Doctrine of Conduct, which God delivered through Moses and Jesus; and the Doctrine to be restored by Prophet Elijah, as Jesus teaches, is the following:

As they climbed down the Mount Tabor, Jesus responded to Peter, Thiago and John the Evangelist: “WHEN ELIJAH COMES AGAIN HE WILL RESTORE ALL THINGS.”

However, in the Codification, the DIVINE DOCUMENTARY was missing, WASN’T IT? And is the restoration of what God delivered through Moses and Jesus HONEST without the DIVINE DOCUMENTARY?!..

AND ONE SHOULD BETTER UNDERSTAND THE FOLLOWING TRUTHS FROM THE BIBLE:

God made Jesus deliver this warning: “I HAVE YET MANY MORE THINGS TO SAY TO YOU, BUT YOU CAN NOT BEAR THEM NOW.”

Ignorant or liars are those who say that the Bible was complete, isn’t it right?!..

AND WHO WOULD BRING THE EVERLASTING GOSPEL, THE ONE OF GOD, NOT FAULTY, NOT OMMISSIVE, THE TOTAL INITIATIC KEY?

WHAT IS THE APOCALYPTICAL PREDESTINATION OF BRAZIL?

When Elijah disincarnated, after he had lived as Kardec, this was how Jehovah, the Angel of the Bush, the Galaxy Christ, what in it represents the Origin or God, ordered him:

– “Son Elijah, gather the servers and leave for the Land of the Southern Cross, because there, in the Rediscovered Atlantis, where the mother-Bible named POPOL VUH was delivered, the last one shall also be delivered, which shall be called EVERLASTING GOSPEL, promised in the Apocalypse, chapter 14, verses 1 to 6.”

In order to start the Messianic Work of restoration of what God delivered through Moses and Jesus, Elijah delivered the Spiritism, which, as it should be, is: DIVINE MORAL AND INSTRUCTING AND CONSOLING MEDIUMSHIP. And, whoever says that the Codification is a complete work, can only say it as IGNORANT or HYPOCRITE, a refined liar, because, in the Codification, there is nothing about the DIVINE BIBLICAL-PROPHETIC DOCUMENTARY.

Study the BIBLICAL-PROPHETIC DOCUMENTARY, because God does not order anything else to His children but TO LIVE THE TEN COMMANDMENTS AND SACREDLY CULTIVATE THE GRACES OF HOLY MEDIUMSHIP, IN THE BIBLE CALLED HOLY SPIRIT OR INTERMEDIARY CHARISMS:

1- Moses delivered the Law of God and the First Pentecost, or Baptism of the Gifts of the History, as you should read in the Book of Numbers, chapter 11. The children of God should guide themselves by the Supreme Law and the Consoling Revelation, in order to avoid compromising diversions, commerce of lures or simulations, or pretence, etc.

2 - Unfortunately to Humanity, and as it has always happened after the TEACHINGS and the GRACES coming from God, the rabbis or priests or professional religious men started adulterating everything, imposing appearances of truthful cult, etc.

3 - And God, as everybody should read in the Old Testament, promised, through Prophets or Mediums, and Angels or Messenger Spirits, the arrival of the Exemplary Word or Messiah, and a new Pentecost or Outpouring of Gifts on ALL THE FLESH, which the Book of Acts of the Apostles states perfectly. You should study the texts carefully because before the end of the second millennium², terrible shakings will make you remember them and live them.

THE SUPREME DOCUMENT

1– I am the Lord your God, there is no other God.

2– You shall not make any images to adore.

- 3– You shall not utter the name of God in vain.
- 4– You shall have a day in the week for resting and introspection
- 5– You shall honour father and mother.
- 6– You shall not kill.
- 7– You shall not commit adultery.
- 8– You shall not steal.
- 9– You shall not bear false testimony.
- 10– You shall not covet what is your neighbour's.

HOW DID THE MODEL WORD WARN ABOUT THE LAW?

- “Go and live the Law.”
- “Nothing shall pass from the Law until all is accomplished.”
- “To sin against one single Commandment is to sin against the whole Law.”
- “My father, my mother and my brothers are the ones who hear the Law, and practise it.”
- “Each shall receive according to their deeds.”
- “Away from me, you, who practise iniquity.”
- “You will not come out of there until you have paid to the last farthing.”
- “Bear worthy fruits through example.”
- “Father, into Your hands I commit my spirit.”

After all that, the fabricators of contradictory concepts made the Exemplary Word a doormat of all chicanery that pretends to be CHRISTIANS, inventing, justifying and imposing dominating and commercial politics, etc. There is no religious or sectarian mob, or morbid factiousness, which does not use the Model Christ to impose its anti-CHRISTIAN manipulation.

HOW DID JESUS TREAT THE RABBIS OR PRIESTS?

- “Woe unto you, priests, scribes and pharisees, hypocrites! You stand by the gates of the Temple of the Truth, refusing to enter and not allowing the ones who could.”
- “Woe unto you, priests and pharisees, hypocrites! The women of low life and the perverts are ahead of you on the way to Heaven.”
- “Woe unto you, who have persecuted and killed the Prophets, for one more you shall kill, and for all these crimes you shall answer.”

THE MARVELLOUS INTERMEDIARY

Summary of the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, because it has never been a third of God, nor a communicating spirit, nor a symbol of good spirits, but instead, charisms or mediumships, through which Angels or Messenger Spirits do wonders:

“Would that the Lord would put His Holy Spirit upon His people and they were prophets.” – Numbers, 11, 29.

“I will pour out My Holy Spirit upon your seed and my blessing upon your offspring.” – Isaiah, 44, 3.

“I will pour out My Holy Spirit upon all the flesh and your sons and your daughters shall prophesise, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions” – Joel, 2, 28.

“He upon whom you see the Holy Spirit descending, this is the one who baptises in Spirit.” – John, 1, 33.

“Hereafter, you shall see heaven open and the angels of God ascending and descending upon the Son of man.” – John, 1, 51.

“God is not God of the dead, but God of the living ones, because those who are worthy of resurrection shall be like angels in heaven.” – Matthew, chap. 22.

“But the Consoler, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father shall send in My name, will bring to your remembrance all I have said to you.” – John, 14, 26.

“But you will receive the virtue of the Holy Spirit which will come upon you and you shall be witnesses to me in Jerusalem, Judea and Samaria, and even to the uttermost parts of the Earth.” – Acts, chap. 1.

“And they were all filled with the Holy Spirit and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit was giving them utterance.” – Acts, chap. 2.

“For the promise is for you, and for all that are far off, as many as the Lord may call to Himself.” – Acts, chap. 2

“For through the Holy Spirit, to one is given the word of wisdom; to another the word of knowledge; to another faith; to another gifts of healing; to another workings of miracles; to another prophecy; to another discerning of spirits; to another various kinds of tongues; and to another the interpretation of tongues.” – I Ep. Corinthians, chap. 12.

“By stretching forth your hand to heal, and that signs and wonders may to be done by the name of your holy child Jesus.” – Acts, chap. 4.

“Because having been exalted by God, and having received from God the promise of the Holy Spirit, he he has poured it out upon you as you now see and hear.” – Acts, 2, 33.

“Beloved, do not believe every spirit, but test the spirits to see whether they are from God; for many false prophets have gone out into the world.” – I Ep. John, chap. 4.

“God also testifying with them by signs, miracles, various wonders and Gifts of the Holy Spirit, distributed according to His will.” – Hebrews, 2, 4.

“Formerly in Israel, when a man went to enquire of God, this was said: ‘Come, and let us go to the seer’, for he who is now called a prophet was formerly called a seer.” – I Samuel, 9, 9.

“And these signs shall accompany those who believe: they shall cast out demons; they shall speak new tongues; they shall take up serpents; and if they drink any poison, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.” – Mark 16, 17.

“He who sins against the Son of man will be forgiven; but he who blasphemes against the Holy Spirit shall be respondent of the Divine Justice.” – Jesus.

The Beast and the False Prophet, the two dirty clergies, predicted in chapter 13 of the Apocalypse, betrayed this Divine Documentary and its teachings about the Law of God and the Divine Mediumship, Instructor and Consoler. It was in the year 313, in the City of the Seven Mounts that the stupidity started. Study carefully the following warning:

– More than two hundred and fifty people wrote about John the Baptist and Jesus, not just four. The Corruptor Beast greatly altered the texts of the New Testament to prevail upon kings, peoples, nations as the Apocalypse in chapter 13 firmly points out that it was going to happen, and it did. All this will be paid to the last farthing, as you should read in the Apocalypse, chapters 11, 12, 14, 19, 21 and 22.

Therefore, before the end of the II Millennium², Elijah should come to restore what God delivered through Moses and Jesus - the Code of Conduct that would result in the Divine Civilization, pointed out by God in Isaiah, chapter 11 if the human stupidity had not betrayed everything...

Because, understand it, Jesus delivered the warning that no one should ignore or betray: “I have yet many more things to say to you, but you can not bear them now”

The restoration of what God delivered through Moses and Jesus would be followed by the EVERLASTING GOSPEL, THE ONE OF GOD, THE TOTAL INITIATIC KEY, WHICH GOD PROMISED ONLY IN THE APOCALYPSE, 14, VERSES 1 TO 6.

EVERLASTING GOSPEL (Apocalypse, 14, 6)

THE ORIGIN OR GOD – Omnipresent, Omniscient, Omnipotent Divine Essence, the origin, foundation and end of all things, whose destiny is the Total Reintegration. The Spirit and the Matter, the Worlds and Humanities and the Relative Laws, will return to the Essential Unity or Spirit and Truth. If He stopped Emanating, Manifesting or Creating, there would be nothing but Him, the Omnipresent Origin. As the Origin is Total, He does not increase nor diminish, everything revolves around being The One Who Manifests and The Manifestation, Manifesting and Reintegrating all things. That is the Divine Monism.

SPIRIT CHILD – The sparks, which are emanated and not created, bear ALL POTENTIAL DIVINE VIRTUES, and must develop them in the bosom of the Worlds, of incarnations and disincarnations, until they return to the Divine Bosom, as One or Spirit and Truth. No one will be child of God forever; all will be God in God again. This wisdom was taught by Hermes, Krishna and Pythagoras. Jesus lived the Unmistakable Character of the EXEMPLARY WORD, of everything that derives from the ESSENTIAL ONE, and to Him returns as TOTAL ONE. The Empty Tomb means more than the Manger. (Understand this well).

THE VEHICLE OF THE SOUL OR PERISPIRIT – It is formed for the spirit child to have means of acting in the Cosmos or Matter. The task of the perispirit ends with the spirit's self-divinization, when it reaches the Divine Union or Reintegration. The self-divinization, that is, the blossoming of the Latent Divine Virtues is extremely slow. Everything increases in Light and Glory until it becomes Total Divinity, Total Union, that is, decreasing in RELATIVITY to gain in DIVINITY.

MATTER OR COSMOS – Matter is Divine Essence, Divine Light, Energy, Ether, Substance, Gas, Vapour, Liquid, and Solid. In any shape or form, it is the tool of the spirit child of God. (Those who do not seek to understand it are very unfortunate.)

No one will self-deify out of what the Law of God Commands, the Exemplary Word Exemplifies and the Gifts of the Holy Spirit or Mediumships provide so that communication of the Angels or Messenger Spirits can exist. May no one make themselves judge of God, owner of the Truth and inspector of the Model Word, just because they are slaves of some sort of sectarianisms.

In all Antiquity, God sent beings endowed with Mediumistic Graces, and through them the communicability of Angels or Messenger Spirits; and therefore, provided valuable lessons regarding the spirit-child with his responsibility to develop the Inner God, the Latent or Divine Virtues that he bears, for being child of GOD, THE ORIGIN.

However, filthy clergies, fabricated by man, idolaters, practitioners of simulations, cultivators of ridiculous clownish acting, and with mystifying vestments and gestures, invented the famous concept of only one incarnation. As they live on the lies they sell to the foolish, they do not care about sending to the spiritual world unfortunate spirits that will dive into desperation, painful disillusion and compromising indignation, which will harm them even more, making them plunge into the most expiatory incarnations to redeem failures. The criminal concept of only one incarnation deeply harms the spirit-children of God because it betrays the Divine Law.

No Book in the world has been more adulterated than the Bible. And no other Book in the world contains such terrible contradictions. But also, no other Book in the world presents more testimonies to the Law of God and the Graces of the Divine Mediumship, the Light of the World and the Salt of the Earth, the Divine Source of warnings, illustrations and comfort. Living out of the Law of God and the Graces of the Divine Mediumship, Humanity falls into countless stupidities, in which it is immersed at the end of the II Millennium², subject to severe punishments.

The sectarian fanaticism, created around relative envoys of God, forged hatred and bloodsheds. And the revolted Nature and wicked men result in incalculable suffering.

God, His 10 Commandments and His Divine Gifts allotted to His children will not change; therefore, it is a Sacred and Sanctifying Duty to help disseminate this DIVINE MESSAGE.

The Irrevocable Moral Law is from God, and so are the Mediumistic Gifts. Betraying them, caused Isaiah, chap. 11, to fail, creating terrible Negative Karma, tragedies of Nature and human wickedness.

After the punishments predicted in Mathews, chapters 24 and 25, and in the Apocalypse, chapters 17, 18 and 19, those who remain will live the DIVINE CIVILIZATION. Refer to Isaiah, chapter 11.

After the necessary cleansing predicted by Jesus and the Apocalypse, no one will doubt about what Elijah was supposed to restore to soon afterwards deliver the GOSPEL OF GOD, THE DIVINISM, PROMISED BY GOD in the Apocalypse, 14, 6.

Bear in mind that Moses and Jesus did everything to make you conscious of this: GOD IS THE LORD of the Unpolluted Justice, of His GIFTS allotted to His children, of the 10 Irrevocable Commandments, of the Angels, of the Spirits that act in the Kingdoms of Nature, which are also, the deliverers of teachings and graces to the temporary reincarnated ones.

IN THE TIMES TO COME, THOSE WHO PRONOUNCE THE NAME OF GOD WILL DO IT WITH TOTAL RESPECT.

You will understand the following truth: in order to develop the Inner God, the Latent Divine Virtues that each one brings in them because they are EMANATED FROM GOD, THE ORIGIN, in less time and with minimum suffering, just proceed as follows: NEVER DO EVIL AND ALWAYS DO GOOD. Bombastic and lined up speeches, sermons that are fraudulent and involved with indecent theologies or physiologic postures, hypocritically acted, all this will have to end, no matter what it takes, no matter whom it hurts. GOD WANTS CLEANSING OF CONSCIENCE AND SIMPLY GOOD DEEDS. MERCY IS THE PRAYER THAT SANCTIFIES THE SPIRIT-CHILD.

THE DESTINY OF AMERICA

Glory to you, rediscovered Atlantis,
Shine in you, restored Christianity,
And your proud crown, in abundant light,
Be splendid in truth, divine route

In your lands, in the past cracked,
By flood, which the Supreme Justice imposed,
A new heaven gleams, and pours flowers
Divine Harvest, which the good God has sent you.

Do not deviate now from the desires of light,
From the true Doctrine, from the Love that makes it divine,
From that Consoler, poured out by Jesus,
In the sublime Pentecost, which God makes eternal.

May your Aura spread the doctrinal gleam,
May your prophetic yells fertilise the Earth,
May your deeds of love remind chandeliers,
Paths of Glory, which the Christ comprises.

Disappear from you, the unfaithful stains...
Detours from virtue, which the darkness punished,
And that new heaven, in its bright rings,

Reveal Love, where the pain has vanished.

THE CODIFICATION OF GOD, THE BIBLICAL ONE, WILL BE RESPECTED!

The Codification of God, the Biblical one, starts from the Patriarchs and goes on to Moses, Elijah, the Prophets and Jesus. And, much later, before the end of the II Millennium, Elijah restores everything, and also delivers the EVERLASTING GOSPEL, which was only promised in the Apocalypse, 14, 1 to 6, and it is DEFINITELY COMPLEMENTED.

Without the Law of God the Holy Mediumship is badly applied; there is the dealing with spirits of low moral level, clerical hypocrites and others operate, and dirty nasty adulteries forget Romans, 1, 22 to 32!

This Divine Message teaches to stop lying in the name of GOD, MOSES and JESUS.

This Divine Message teaches not to betray the Biblical and Prophetic Truths, because, by doing so, terrifying punishing cataclysms will be attracted.

To put this SACRED MESSAGE within the reach of the children of GOD is a Divine task. It helps to develop the inner GOD, which is the Sacred Objective of the Spirit-Child's Existence.

Those who know they will disincarnate should know how to be with GOD.

John the Baptist and Jesus were Nazarites, Essenes, Prophets, Seers, but never priests.

Answer this: Would GOD deliver so many teachings throughout the centuries to leave, later on, dirty clergies and bastard "isms" gloat over everything and be above more than necessary punishments?!

God would never need any of His children to mend His Eternal Design. Filthy clergies have invented lies.

Has there ever been a time in Humanity, when there were no stupid individuals who put their stupid concepts above the Divine Designs, the Irrevocable ones?

Do not curse the punishments predicted by Jesus and the Apocalypse; curse the human dirtiness, the clerical ones, and so many others that deviated you from the DIVINE TRUTH.

WITH OR WITHOUT POETRY...

Composed of organised matter,
Physical-chemical-mechanic complex,
The earthman of ignored age,
Is relative, poor prey of panic.

Should there be no water, the poor
Would never live, would be like nothing,
Nevertheless, the shallow and the agitated,
Boasts enormous importance.

Dependent on air, normally,
Food that is not from his tillage,
But the foolish, cynic to the most,
Forgets God, or hurts through words.

Without the Sun, he could not live,
Everything would be ice, death and loneliness,
Nevertheless, silly without knowing,
Does not thank God for such donation.

At last, at the disincarnation,
When confronting the Immaculate Justice,

Suffering the sad disillusion,
Will reborn to more educated life.

Being by matter like this...
What would we say about the Kingdom of Immortality
About you are gods, that finally,
Claims the Plenitude of the Truth?

Wake up, Man, once and for all,
Because the new Earth appears on the horizon,
It is a new heaven, at a glimpse, that,
Wants you to use the Earth divinely.

Otherwise, poor you,
Because the Divine Justice will make you suffer,
Your wrong and foolish frenzy,
Where your living will be very sad.

Remember, by living the Law of God,
Search the Model Christ in the deeds,
Because the party of the poor atheists,
Will dive into the most infernal nightmare.

THREE SIGNIFICANT REALITIES

1 - Once the spirit has been emanated from the Origin or God as a spark, it all amounts to developing the Latent Divine Virtues, until it returns to the Origin or God, in Total Unit. This reality will never change, for all Infinity and Eternity.

2 - In primitive Humanities or of medium evolution, such as the one on Earth, it is normal for its people not to give the necessary importance to this fundamental reality, badly damaging themselves, delaying the Final Celestial Arrival, that is, the Divine Union.

3 - It is also normal for all sorts of charlatans, fumblers, religion fabricators, clergies and morbid sectarian fanaticisms, small groups and other malicious dealers of idolatries or swindlers, to use the ignorance of the ignorant and the foolishness of the fools in order to reinforce their low and criminal temporary selfishness.

THE SACRED PURPOSE OF EXISTENCE

The Sacred Purpose of Existence is to return to the Bosom of the Essential One, as integral part of the Essential One, leaving relativity behind, once and for all, to become Divinity.

Out of the Moral Law, out of the Model and Modeller Word, and without the decent cultivation of Intermediary Gifts, no one will return to the Divine Bosom.

It was in order to inform it, forever, that the Resurrected Word left that command which is in the Book of Acts, 1, 1 to 8.

THE IMPORTANCE OF THE GLORIOUS PENTECOST

The Law orders the correct conduct to avoid crimes among brothers, and it never endorses the use of feigned practices to escape from the Divine Justice. Those who can probe what happens in

the sub-crust, through the thresholds and through painful incarnations, will know that the Divine Programme does not change.

As Exemplary Word, Alpha and Omega, or representing all that derives from the Origin, and to Him shall return as Spirit and Truth, Jesus is the Example of Conduct, of subjection to the Divine Laws, to hasten the return to the Divine Bosom as Total One. To invert the terms is a repugnant crime, and it will cost dearly.

As the Glorious Pentecost, the Generalised Revelation would stay to warn, illustrate and comfort, the Word left this immortal warning:

“Knock and it shall be opened to you; call and it shall be answered; seek and you shall find.”

Disgracefully, the Jewish priests pursued and killed the deliverers of the Doctrine of the Path...

Disgracefully, in 313, Rome founds its church and calls the Gifts and its signs and prodigies THINGS OF THE DEVIL...

WHO WILL SMASH THE MYSTIFIERS?

The Exemplary Word warned: “He who falls on this stone will be broken, and he on whom it falls will be crushed”.

Being Alpha and Omega or the One that represents all that derives from the Origin, and to Him shall return as Spirit and Truth, or God in God, the Exemplary Word is the Model of the DIVINE PROGRAMME. To contradict it is an act of fools, it is blasphemy and it will cost weeping and grinding of teeth.

CRIMINOUS STATEMENT

After reading the Law of God, studying the signification of the Model and Modeller Word or that which represents all that derives from God, and to Him shall one day return as Spirit and Truth, and studying the biblical texts that deal with the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, the most stupid statement that may be made is TO STATE THAT ALL RELIGIONS ARE GOOD!

Good is the TRUTH that the Law states, good is the sentence of the Model Word stating that only the TRUTH is liberating, and also good is the Revelation that warns, illustrates and comforts, and which was GENERALISED AS FROM THE PENTECOST in order to put an end to ridiculous and criminal formalist or idolatrous commerce.

Behind all the religions fabricated by man, and all of them were and are, are the exploiters of human ignorance, the sellers of lies or lures, those who close the doors of the TRUTH to the children of God.

WHAT WAS ISRAEL CHOSEN FOR?

Israel was CHOSEN to deliver to Humanity the Three Initiatic Factors of the Doctrine of the Path, later on named Christianity. Any sensible person discovers, through the documentation or fulfilment of PROPHECIES, that Moseism completes itself in the Doctrine of the Path or Christianity, because the Old Testament contains all the PROMISES that were fulfilled in the New Testament.

The Law is for all the flesh, the Model Word is for all the flesh and the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, Charisms or Mediumships are also for all the flesh. And all of this, which was promised by God, came through the Chosen People. However, to the Chosen People's disgrace, priests or rabbies, hypocrite scribes and pharisees have always been appearing, deviating from the TRUTH, creating

wrong paths, selling cheatings or simulations and uttering blasphemes against the Spiritual Gifts and its signs and prodigies, the means of communication of the Angels or Messenger Spirits.

Nevertheless, no one should delude themselves because the second millennium² will end with terrible commotions or apocalyptical cataclysms, bringing terrible consequences in order to put a stop to the horrible crimes perpetrated against the DOCTRINE OF THE PATH.

What matters is to live the Law, so there is no crime among brothers. What matters is to understand the meaning of the Exemplary Word, Model of all that derives from the Origin and to the Origin must return as Spirit and Truth. And also nobly cultivate the Mediumistic Gifts so that the Consoling Revelation may not fall short. As the Model Word stated, everything should be done free of charge; there should not be princes among you, because the Law, the Model Word and the Gifts are not man-made, and therefore, there is no human being who can rise to be JUDGE OF GOD AND OWNER OF THE TRUTH.

II

TWO FACTS SHOULD HAPPEN

1 – In due time, there should be the Restoration of the Doctrine of the Path, whose immovable foundations are the Law of God, the meaning of the Model Word and the noble cultivation of Mediumistic Gifts;

2 – All this under the command of Elijah, the promised Restorer, the same mentioned a few times in the Apocalypse, and the same similar to the Son of man, who will guide with a rod of iron, or with much more disciplinary rigour.

The fulfilment of the biblical prophecy is conclusive, of Israel being called from the four corners of the Earth to Testify to the Truth, above having earthly Homeland, because they had to be spokesmen of the Celestial Homeland, Infinite and Eternal.

oooooOooooo

It is current in the elevated heavens or more etherised planes of the planetary jurisdiction, where the spiritual legions that are closest to the Christic Grade dwell, that *Gabriel*, the Angel of the Announcements, begged Jehovah for some words of attention. He did it considering the forthcoming time, that is, the end of the first two thousand years of Christian Age, which, as the Apocalypse signalises, points out the Great Renovation of the World and Humanity through terrible shakings, cataclysms, telluric commotions, endemic diseases, deluge of fire, sweeping two thirds of the Planet and Humanity, etc. It is known that, of the general colloquy, these realities concern the happenings that will shake Humanity, and their reasons:

Q – Lord, the Planet Earth and its Humanity reach the end of the first two thousand years of the Christian Age, with no comprehension and tolerance among continents, countries, races, peoples, ideologies, religions, sects, in short, everything that represents human conduct. What should we expect, Lord, from so great divergences?

A – Gabriel, My son, My designs do not fail and therefore, in the objective of all movements in the bosom of the Worlds and Humanities, all converge to Me, the Emanative, Sustaining and Designator Centre. Everything emanates from Me, everything moves in Me, everything reintegrates in Me, because as I am Spirit and Truth, everything will return to Me as Spirit and Truth. *This is, Gabriel, the central point of all Initiatic Wisdom.*

Q – Lord, the religions, the sects, the doctrines created by men, Your children, in Your name, in the name of Your messengers, of the Bibles and of the Gospels, deviate more from Your Truth, creating deep abysses among men... They are real commercial and political markets, where

everything is turned into profession, where everything is worldly labelled, filled with formal stuff, feigns and supporters of impudence, arrogance, pride, selfishness, jealousy, vanity and *appearance of humility*...

A – Gabriel, the Lord shortened, do not forget that My Justice is Absolute, picking individuals and communities at the right time, for the due settlement of accounts and nothing more, until finally, by developing My Virtues, which every one is favoured with, they come to live My Commandments. And then, free themselves forever from the suffering, following their own divinization in the bosom of My Peace and My Love.

Q – Lord, as Humanity is surrendered to the most confusing thoughts and this way surrendered to materialisms, brutalities, corruptions, shameful deviations, horrible depravations, wouldn't it be good *a new revelation, a new call*...?

A – Gabriel, the Lord shortened again, you yourself are witness on Earth and to its Humanity, that I sent three fundamental initiatic truths at the right time, and they will never be altered or subjugated by My children's mistakes. Above all and above any other option, My children should understand and live this one so that they come to develop My Virtues, which I deposited in them, with less suffering and with many other opportunities to hasten the return to My Bosom. My Designs are Irrevocable, Gabriel, and they represent all the others, constituting, therefore, the fundamental option:

1 – I commanded it to be called the Law of God because it expresses the Irrevocable Morals, out of which no child of Mine will prevail, because denying Me, the Origin, and doing evil to his fellow-creature, how can he be on good terms before My Justice? Bear in mind, Gabriel, that My Law is above persecutions, offences, murders, desperations, abandonment and any relative or human circumstances. *My children should meditate on it*, and should not forget that they are subject to births and deaths, needs, suffering, distress and desperation, to which My Justice is not, because it is sovereign;

2 – As Example of Respect to My Law, at the right time I sent the Constructor Word of the Planet, the commander of the legions of children of Mine, for the densification of elements so that one more World came to exist. For immortal sign, he was not born of man. He had the Spirit of Limitless Gifts and Signs. He left the tomb empty, and returned after the crucifixion to pour out the Spirit of Gifts and Signs, My Consoling Grace, on all the flesh, just as I had promised, generalised or to all My children, out of and above religions, sects or inventions of men;

3 – My Law, the Exemplary Son of Conduct and the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, Gabriel, form only one fundamental doctrinal unity, the ideal option, and without it My children get nothing but darkness, weeping and grinding of teeth, because My Justice is Absolute and Irrevocable, above times, ages, cycles or any relativities.

Q – Then, Lord, is it all about studying and living the Biblical-Prophetic truths, and nothing else?

A – Gabriel, go tell My children crowded on Earth that because of My Law and the Exemplary Son, my two everlasting witnesses, I delivered, as I had promised, the Gifts of the Holy Spirit and the Book of Revelations, the Apocalypse. Whoever stands against the Gifts of the Holy Spirit and against the Apocalypse will have to face My Absolute Justice.

Q – But, Lord, Your children are divided into religions, sects, doctrines, mundane subjections...

A – Gabriel, the Lord shortened again, My Moral Law, My Exemplary Son, the Gifts of the Holy Spirit and the Apocalypse will not be divided because the Truth is only one.

Q – Lord, I know that God is one, the Truth is one and the Doctrine is one; yet, who will make Your children come to respect it just as it ought to be?

A – Gabriel, I have never indicated My children the path of suffering. However, through envoys, mainly through My Law and the Exemplary Word, I warned against the ignorance, the mistake, the malice, and the pharisaism. If, in the Apocalypse, human contradictions are present, entailing consequent suffering, *also the warnings* about the Great Renovation *are present*, a time called NEW HEAVEN AND NEW EARTH, in which My children ought to merge with My Law and the Exemplary Son, cultivating the Consoling Grace of the Revelation with Morals and Love. There will not be a new Moral Law or another Exemplary Word or another Pentecost. Out of this doctrinal truth, Gabriel, there will be as much suffering as necessary because My Designs do not change.

Q – Lord, the saints and the wise on Earth *sustain contradictory opinions about all the initiatic teachings and its interpretations...*

A – Gabriel, they are just mortals, subject to all needs and above all, subject to My Justice. Let them be considered this way, no more than this, because it will be better for them and for those who listen to them. My Law does not die; the Exemplary Word, who left the tomb empty and the Gifts of the Holy Spirit will never end either. He, who is fallible, should not intend to judge what is Absolute, Eternal, Perfect and Immutable. *Do not practise bad sowing so as not to have to face sad harvest.*

Q – Therefore, Lord, will the shakings be broad and deep because of the mistakes made, especially by those who judge themselves owners of the Truth and judges of the conscience of others, imposing commandments of man, simulations and formalisms?...

A – Gabriel, again the Lord shortened, on the relative plane I oblige all, through My Laws, to constant renovations so they all return to Me, the Spirit and Matter, the Worlds and Humanities. I am the Truth, My Justice is Absolute and My Designs do not fail. As I make everything go by according to Simple, Immutable Laws, *may My children learn how to be simple*, humble and good so that I, the Lord, take out from Earth everything that obliges them to suffering. Gabriel, I will make the house the inhabitants must live in according to the way they are.

Q – Lord, *this has always been the doctrine that You have sent to Your children...* It is not another the language of the Moral Law, and nor is another the language of the Exemplary Word. Nevertheless, Lord, how hard human hearts reveal themselves...

A – Gabriel, My Justice is fulfilled in Space and in Time for those who have to be subject to these relativities, because the Eternal Present, the Immutability, the Eternal Perfection, where everything and everyone will have to return to, prevails in Me. As My children, inhabitants of Earth, incarnate and discarnate, are lower in evolution, comprehension and proceedings, I favour, through Ruling Laws, elements and opportunities, teachings and times to due assimilations, and therefore, times for the settlement of accounts as well.

Q – Lord, consonant with the Prophetic Sermon and the Apocalypse and with what occurs in the World or in Humanity, everything leads us to believe that the time for the Great Renovation of the World and Humanity has come. However, Lord, I have to make it clear again, that it is exactly in the bosom of religions, sects and man-made doctrines that we find the most unfortunate contradictions, *the saddest examples of conduct...*

Gabriel noted that the Glorious Presence diluted in infinite sparks of Truth, Peace and Harmony; though revealing the immanence of the omnipresent Divine Justice, out of which nothing is nor happens. And, as if from far, or from the depths of the Divine Presence, he listened to these final words:

A – Those who praise Me as Omniscient, Omnipresent, Omnipotent, and therefore, Eternal, Perfect and Immutable, they themselves, Gabriel, intend to impose relativisms, repugnant conditioning and submission to mystifications or simulations on Me to the benefit of their evilness, of their mundane interests, of their particular fanaticisms and of their idolatrous, mental and physical addictions. I want you to understand once and for all that, when I delivered the Moral

Law, the Modelling Word and the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, or the generalisation of the Consoling Grace of the Revelation, I also delivered the supreme quote of responsibility, *the duty to work on the deep inside*, in favour of all the deifying conquests, those which will transform you in Spirit and Truth, the same that I Am. Stop lying in My Name, because I Am the Absolute Lord and I have never requested offerings, external or formal adorations, nor have I ever indicated any religions or sects, as My Two Witnesses, Faithful and True, which are the Moral Law and the Exemplary Word of Conduct, testify.

It is also said that when Gabriel got closer to the Planet, which spun and transited in the heart of its orbital limitations, he met two distinguishably responsible spirits, showing in the eyes a mixture of authority and sadness, who informed, each one at a time:

“The Worlds and the forms in general will pass; however, the Divine Justice and the Moral Law will never pass because the Origin does not pass.”

“The Worlds and the forms in general will pass; however, my Example of Conduct will never pass, because it represents the Divine Justice, the Moral Law and the duty that each child of God has towards himself, towards his neighbour, and at last and totally, towards the same God, Origin or Divine Father.”

At that moment there was a sudden flourish of horns in the Infinite, illuminated legions filled the divinely festive Space, and a marvellous event took place because those glorious legions, little by little, turned into only one Majestic Brilliant Dove, which exclaimed thunderously:

“I represent the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, the Baptism of Spirit and the Outpouring of Gifts on all the flesh, without which there cannot be the Grace of the Consoling Revelation. Therefore, obeying Divine Orders, I point out the Apocalypse because the time estimated in it for the Great Renovation of the World and of Humanity has come. May the children of the Origin act in the future with intelligence and honesty, so that the transformations may not have to come, as now, through tremendous cataclysms, profound shakings, distress and desperation, besides punitive migrations that large human portions have to suffer. The Origin only wants His children to be on good terms with His Divine Justice, not inventing ways of believing, but just living the Moral Law, imitating the Examples of Conduct of the Exemplary Word and cultivating the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, as the Law and the Word determine.”

When that Glorious Manifestation was over, Moses, Jesus and Gabriel were there, and these simple words were heard:

From Moses: “Because in God everything is divinely simple.”

From Jesus: “It’s only necessary to have knowledge, love and resignation.”

From Gabriel: “And it will never be different.”

III

RECOLLECTIONS OF THE TWENTIETH CENTURY

The deep afflictions, prophesied by the Exemplary Word in the Prophetic Sermon, regarding the GREAT RENOVATION, are the same ones that are in the Apocalypse, as from chapter 14.

The twentieth century centres the fulcrum of the events; however, everything will turn around two unforgettable facts, that is, those the future generations will never forget. One fact is Marvellous, Divine and Glorious, witness to the Divine Promises, marking, in the history of

Humanity, the boundary between BEFORE and AFTER the twentieth century. And the other one will be the recollection of the terrible events, the apocalyptic cleansing that will mark an almost new beginning...

Until the evolutionary consummation, or reintegration of everything into the ESSENTIAL ONE, these two extremely marking facts will make the children of God remember with horror the contradictory concepts, the crimes against the Moral Law, against the Exemplary Word and against the respect owed to the texts that deal with the Intermediary Gifts, as well as the respect owed to the cultivation of the same Gifts.

No one will confuse the Three Fundamental Facts of the Doctrine of the Path with whatever any incarnate or discarnate may say, conceive or deem. They will learn to separate between what is GOD'S and what is men's.

THE TERRIBLE ROMAN BLASPHEMY

Everything started with the crime of the Jewish rabbis, who corrupted the Doctrine left by Moses, founded on the Law of God, and the First Outpouring of Mediumistic Gifts in the History of Initiatic Revelations. Refer to chapter 11, in the Book of Numbers, about the Church of the Seventy that received spirit.

As everything had been corrupted, deviated from the Will of God, followed by the implementation of commerce of formalisms or simulations, there was, on the part of God, the promise of a new Outpouring of Spiritual or Mediumistic Gifts, through angels or communicating spirits. The biblical documentary about it is very rich.

The promise of God was the Outpouring of the Holy Spirit or Gifts, not of Peter!...

The Precursor announced that the Word would baptise in Gifts of the Holy Spirit, never in Peter!...

The Exemplary Word spent his carnal life stating that God would send the Consoler, the Holy Spirit, which puts an end to orphanhood in the World, because it is the means of communication of angels or messenger spirits, the producer of signs and extra prodigies, marvellous cures, etc.

Just read what is written in chapters 14, 15 and 16 of the Gospel, according to John the Apostle, to know that the Doctrine of the Path would be founded on the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, not on Peter!...

When asked by Jesus, Peter responded that Jesus was the Christ promised by God; Jesus made the following statement, just as it is in the originals:

“Blessed are you, Simon Barjona because it was not the flesh nor the blood that revealed it to you, but the Holy Spirit; and on this rock I shall build the Doctrine of the Father, and the gates of hell shall never prevail against it.”

After the crucifixion and the Resurrection, as the Book of Acts 1, 1 to 8 clearly states, Jesus affirms:

“Because you shall receive the virtue of the Holy Spirit, and you shall be witness to me in Jerusalem, Judea and Samaria, and even to the uttermost parts of the Earth.”

No one ever said that there would be outpouring of Peter on the flesh... And in chapter 2, in the same Book of Acts, there was the Glorious Pentecost, the SECOND OUTPOURING OF GIFTS, which, as Jesus stated, would have to be extended to the uttermost parts of the Earth.

Disgracefully, in 313, Rome founds its church or blasphemy, putting Peter in the place of the Intermediary Gifts to impose criminal dogmas, pretences or idolatrous commerce in the place of the communication of angels or messenger spirits, workers of signs and extra prodigies. And, Rome immersed all the flesh in ignorance, materialism and abominations, because the Doctrine of the Path was not spread over the Earth.

As the Apocalypse states, two thousand years were given to the children of God to choose or not the TEACHINGS and the GRACES OF GOD. As they have committed terrible crimes against the TEACHINGS and the GRACES, before the end of the second millennium² of the Christian Age, terrible shakings will reduce the living ones to one third, so that an almost new beginning will take place with the children of God acknowledging that God just commands to live the teachings and the graces that are recorded in the biblical texts, because everything that is against them will be crushed, as many times as necessary.

IV

SUMMARY OF THE APOCALYPTICAL WISDOM

All the peculiarities or doctrinal details arise from KEY-TRUTHS, from the MATRIX or FUNDAMENTAL TRUTHS. As the Doctrine of the Path, conveyed and not forged by the Exemplary Word, is based on the Law of God, on the meaning of the Model Word and on the Outpouring of Gifts of the Holy Spirit, Charisms or Mediumships on all the flesh, the Apocalypse contains this following INFORMATIVE KEY:

1 – To state, as from the birth of the Exemplary or Model Word, that out of the Law of God, of His Divine Exemplification and of the noble cultivation of the Mediumistic Gifts, all will result in darkness, weeping and grinding of teeth in the abysses of the sub-crust and in the thresholds, and in expiatory incarnations in the flesh;

2 – As the Doctrine of the Path has been left in the World through the Messianic Task of the Exemplary Word, built on the generalised Mediumship from the Glorious Pentecost, and, the Revelation bearing witness to the Law of God and the meaning of the Model Word, the Apocalypse warns about the corruption that would come from man, by way of the City of the Seven Mounts, which is Rome – two dragons, two beasts and one false prophet, that is, the Roman Empire and the Emperor, the Roman Church and the Popery. And later, they gave birth to the false prophet, the protestantism that, with the Bible in hand, blasphemes against the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, calling the communicability of Angels or Messenger Spirits THINGS OF THE DEVIL;

3 – After corruption had arisen with the Beast or the Roman Church commanding with all means at hand, using all marks of inquisitions, the Apocalypse points out the dominion of ignorance, brutality and materialism, because once the Revelation that warns, illustrates and comforts is eliminated, everything welters in terrible evil.

All the corruption of the Doctrine of the Path started with the First Edict by Constantine Chlorus I, the Father, in 313;

4 – Unfortunately, as the Apocalypse had its chapters inverted three times, it is difficult to read it. The correct order is chapters 10, 11, 12, 19, 14, 21 and 22. However, that Woman that is mentioned in chapter 12 is the DOCTRINAL TRUTH and her son is the Restorer Christ, the announced Elijah, who started the restoring work, which would take five incarnations, all of which recorded in the Apocalypse. And the restoration is based on the fundamentals of the Doctrine of the Path, which are the Law to be lived, the Exemplary Word to be imitated and the Mediumistic Gifts to be divinely cultivated;

5 – A very salient point or time is mentioned in chapter 14, with the Everlasting Gospel to be delivered with the explanation of the meaning of the Moral Law, of the Model and Modeller Word and the exposure of the biblical texts about the Gifts of the Holy Spirit.

The canticle of Moses is the Law of God, and the canticle of the Lamb is the Exemplary Model in Spirit and Matter, of the Word that represents the Resurrection of everything in the Divine

Unity, in Spirit and Truth, because everything derives from the Essential One, and to Him returns as Sacred Purpose to be achieved;

THE TWO FAITHFUL AND TRUE WITNESSES are represented in the Law of God and the Model Christ. They are the TOTAL SYNTHESIS, and everyone will acknowledge it. Both Moses and Jesus had the angels, spirits or souls, ascending and descending upon them for the due testimonies to the immortality and the communicability of the spirits, etc.

6 – The White Horseman and some other Powerful Angels are incarnations of the Restorer Christ. And as mentioned in chapter 19, the one similar to the Son of man is very salient, the one who will guide with rod of iron or more disciplinary rigour, because of the developments in general, or because of those who come to deserve the Earth of the future evolutionary cycles;

7 – As the key to the shaking events, the Missionaries of Sciences are included for the Great Renovation to take place, and as a salient point, the deluge or atomic war forcing quite a renewed beginning, which has, as the basis of all conduct, the Law, the Model Word and the noble cultivation of the Mediumistic Gifts, but with the terrible memories of the most terrible cataclysm ever suffered by Humanity since the beginning of times. For what is left of Humanity as the cradle of generations to come, three fundamental doctrinal factors shall remain:

A – The restored Doctrine of the Path, with the Law, the Model Word and the nobly cultivated Mediumistic Gifts, all without clergies, simulations, lures, because every one will understand that the DIVINE JUSTICE hovers over any religious malice or hypocritism;

B – The Planetary Government of the one similar to the Son of man, acting much more strictly with the Divine Justice or Rod of Iron. And also to point out that on the High Directional Planes the Law of Progress also works, with the High Directors further penetrating in the Divine Unity, until they become God in God or Spirit and Truth, because everything that derives from the DIVINE CRUCIBLE to Him will return as an integral part of the DIVINE CRUCIBLE. No one will be eternally child of God, because all will be God in God again.

C – As the TRUTH is only one, the Divine Programme is only one; and therefore, after the terrible restoring shakings, everyone will understand the teachings and warnings of chapter 22, with those – OUTCASTS...

Because there will be a first great purge, or the separation of the sheep from the goats; however, through the cycles and ages there will be other OUTCASTS.

And those who deserve the Earth of the final times, or the integration of the Planet and Humanity into the DIVINE OMNIPRESENT, OMNISCIENT AND OMNIPOTENT ESSENCE, will understand that the Celestial Jerusalem is the REINTEGRATION INTO DIVINITY through the blossoming of the Latent Divine Virtues, because the Kingdom of God will not come from the outside, as the Exemplary Word said and exemplified, as He was meant to, because He is The Exemplary Word, Alpha and Omega or Model of all that has origin in God and to God shall return.

V

THE HORSEMEN³ OF THE APOCALYPSE

The horses represent the ideals or factors; the horsemen represent the human agents who apply them, forcing the events that will change History. God did not determine this to happen, but it was predicted that it would happen because of human conduct.

WHITE HORSEMAN³

The horse represents Divine Ideal or Divine Programme or Pure Doctrine, whose fundamentals are the Law of God and the Divine Modelling of the Christ; because the horseman is the Prophet Elijah, the Restorer Christ, who, as John Huss, initiated the restoring work and, as Kardec, did not finish it. With the influence of the Model Christ and His Legions, his victory will be a fait accompli in Time and in Space, where the children of God move towards the Christic Grade, the Vibratory Unity or the Nirvana. The Divine Programme is above colourful clerical-pharisaism, sectarian or religious, because it is the Kingdom of God, which is inside everyone, a matter of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, and not of any labelling. When the time comes for a change for more and better, change those who can change because, otherwise, the price will be very high, as it is pointed out in the Apocalypse, chapters fourteen and nineteen. And all in the heart of the TWO FAITHFUL and TRUE WITNESSES, which are the Law of God and the Divine Model Christ. Is it necessary to remember that both Moses and Jesus had around them the Messenger Legions so that everything could be accomplished according to the Holy Designs of the Sacred Origin?

RED HORSEMAN³

Materialist social-economic-political ideology, without God and against God, which in due time, would come seeking to solve the problems of the matter-man. That which is and moves, strikes, shocks, riots, agitates and causes apprehensions, fights and deaths, and with other convergent factors, will facilitate the deluge of fire, the cataclysm that will cause huge changes in human concepts, also contributing to hasten the separation of sheep from goats.

BLACK HORSEMAN³

Doctrinal corruption, represented by human institution that arose in the City of the Seven Mounts. Speaking of God, the Law and the Christ, in practice, it betrays, perverts, dogmatizes, idolizes and commercializes everything. It believes or intends to be judge, mother and master, but it does not even know that it is black, negative and blasphemous. Its greatest evil was to call the Baptism of Spirit or Revelation, the generalisation of the communicability of the angels, spirits or souls, the ministry of the Holy Spirits, whose purpose is to put an end to the orphanhood in the world *things of Beelzebub*. Those who want to know more about it should read and understand chapters thirteen and seventeen of the Apocalypse.

YELLOW HORSEMAN³

The economic power or way to invest capital, as it would turn out to be in due time in History, with its goods and its evils. Because of the ideological conflicts or law of opposites, it would help and it is helping to disturb, making humanity converge to the deluge of fire.

SUMMARY

No one will stop the victory of the White Horseman, because no one can do a thing against the TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE. SPIRITISM is TRUTHFULNESS, as the Law of God is, the Model Christ is, because it is the Path, Truth and Life like the Baptism of Spirit, the Generalisation of the Revelation, which is responsible for putting an end to orphanhood in the world, as it warns, illustrates and comforts. The Law is Truth, Christ is Truth and the Revelation is the means of the Spirit of Truth. The IMMORTAL CODE contains everything in terms of PURE DOCTRINE, in order to bring awareness to intelligent and honest people.

The FUNDAMENTAL SPIRITISM, as we are presenting, is THE TRUTH THAT SPEAKS FOR ITSELF, above men, books, institutions or human statutes. Whether men speak or fail to speak of it will make no difference to it.

VI

WARNING AND EXPLANATION

In the Old Testament there is a fundamental warning, and in the New Testament there is the total explanation:

“When you are gentle and humble, I will rebuke the vermin and I will remove the dirty spirit from the Earth.”

“Follow my example because I am gentle and humble at heart.”

Each one should understand what God warned through His Envoys because He first warns about the EVIL THAT SHOULD BE FOUGHT, and then, through the Model of Conduct, He warns HOW TO FIGHT THE EVIL. Without Morals, without Love and without Tenderness everything that man may do will cause weeping and grinding of teeth...

By watching human conduct from the High Spiritual Planes or from the Planetary Directorship, we can guarantee that the greatest mistakes and crimes derive from the owners of religions, sects and doctrines... Because of their selfishness, pride and vanity, they fabricate the most erroneous concepts, make them official and impose them on people as if they were Divine Decrees...

Disgracefully, a lot of this already happens. Large human portions leave the Moral Law and the Exemplary Christ behind in order to follow inconsistent or low tips of the incarnate and the discarnate, who are tremendously committed to the DIVINE JUSTICE...

Considering that the problem of the spirit is not about SALVATION, but about DEVELOPING THE DIVINE VIRTUES, and that this will never be solved with pretences, simulations or appearances of true cults, the reader is referred to the two biblical texts shown above, because no one will stray from them without paying dearly...

God has never sought any adoration from whomever it may be, under any pretext...What the Moral Law and the Exemplary Christ teach is what God really wants – MORALISED AND LOVING CONDUCT AMONG BROTHERS...

Those who put the Revelation, the cultivation of the GIFTS OF THE HOLY SPIRIT above the Law of God and above the Divine Model Christ will inevitably fall into tremendous mistakes and digressions...

There are no gratuitous saving or redeeming Christs of anyone; that is why it is important to be very careful with the errors and untruths that those who exploit religionisms and sectarianisms have been inventing and including in the Scriptures. Study these warning words pronounced by the Model Christ:

“Away from me, you who practise iniquity.”

“For each word spoken, man will be responsible.”

“Even the hairs on your head are all counted.”

“The Father sees in secret and in secret will reward you.”

“Each one will be rewarded according to their deeds.”

The DIVINE JUSTICE exists to compel balance or harmony, making it easy for the spirit to perform the task in DISCERNMENT OF THE DIVINE LAWS, out of which no one will develop the DIVINE VIRTUES, which each one has in latent state...

As the Doctrine of the Path, later called Gospel, does not end in the last chapter of John the Evangelist but in the final chapter of the Apocalypse, which, in its turn, points to the TOTAL DIVINE PROGRAMME or PROGRAMME OF ORIGIN, MOVEMENT AND PURPOSE, it is important that no one should fail to study the Apocalypse to understand properly what the Exemplary Christ insisted on making very clear about the INDIVIDUAL CONDUCT ...

No one will respond for their acts before any priests, clergymen, and owners of creeds or doctrines, but before the DIVINE JUSTICE. Those who transfer spiritual responsibilities, commute penalties or debts, absolve guilt, etc, and all the flaws invented in the name of the Christ and imposed on the ignorant and simpleton by the manufacturers of religions and sects, will be crushed by the TRUTH. Refer to the Apocalypse, chapter 22 because the warnings are ancient and made by the Model Christ through SUPREME ORDER.

THE CELESTIAL WARNING

“But as for the cowardly, and the unbelieving and the polluted, and the murderers, and the libertines, and the sorcerers, the idolaters, and all the liars, their place will be in the lake which burns with fire and sulphur, which is the second death.”

“He who is unjust, let him be unjust still; and he who is filthy, let him be filthy still; and he who is just, let him be just still; and he who is holy, let him be holy still. I will come soon, and I will bring My award with me to render each one according to their deeds”.

“Outside are the dogs, the sorcerers, the immoral persons, the murderers, the idolaters and everyone who loves and practises lying.”

YOU WERE WARNED

Come Man, from remote fights,
Rising slowly, summing values,
Discovering truths, longing for splendours,
Sipping happiness, embittering defeats.

In Space probing amplitude,
In time sowing and harvesting abundance,
From dawns enjoying mature dews,
From cruel fights extracting lessons.

In other times you boarded, finally,
Because the divine laws are fulfilled, which is a fact,
Your concepts do not matter; your faith says nothing,
Sovereign is the Law and will always be.
Wake up then, search for your own good,
The outcry of Time will make people tremble,
That immaculate-white horseman has already said what to say,
Restorer Christ, Messenger from the Beyond,

Gentle sheep will inherit the Forthcoming,
Terrified goats will have darkness to suffer,
Everything will be fulfilled; the testimony belongs to the forthcoming,
It is written in the Bible, here is the Revelation.

KNOW YOURSELF

When the so-called Initiatic Wisdom, or Science of the Mysteries, or Science of the Oracles instructs men to know themselves, so that then they may get to know the Universe and the Gods, it instructs nothing but to acknowledge that everything emanates from the ONE ORIGIN, that IN HIM everything moves and everything achieves the purpose..

Thousands of years later, when Jesus reaffirmed the 'YOU ARE GODS', He said nothing but the same truth. However, with the corruption of the Sublime Doctrine of the Path, these and other FUNDAMENTAL TRUTHS have been forgotten, buried under the debris of all sorts of simulations and machinations, seriously harmful to people's spiritual progress.

To say that all religions are good is the same as to purposefully insult the TRUTH. No DIVINE OR FUNDAMENTAL TRUTH depends on human opinion in order to be. The TRUTH is good and the mistakes of religion fabricators will have to burst against it.

Morals, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue are the positive factors that will make the Inner Christ of the spirit blossom. Pocket, Stomach, Sex, Pride and Selfishness are the factors that, used negatively, shall lead the spirit to weeping and grinding of teeth.

A new cyclical-evolutionary time is coming to Humanity; but the Law of God and the Divine Model Christ will see those who did wrong, grieving their guilt, because they will not go through any changes.

AN IMPORTANT OBSERVATION

One statement is enough for a mature and evolved spirit to understand the immortal importance of a sentence, of a written line, due to its indestructible invaluable content that teaches how the spirit should act to develop the inner God, or to turn into Spirit and Truth, or to realise in it the teachings of the Bible – YOU ARE GODS.

There are people who devour books, searching for religions, sects and banners, listening to the incarnate and the discarnate, but *they do not change inwardly and do not really blossom...* They are like mediocrity that goes around the PERFECTION, without ever reaching it...

The Exemplary Word warned these people, by saying: "The Kingdom of God is inside each one, it does not come with external signs."

Therefore, those who do not know how to LOOK FOR THEMSELVES, and have not FOUND THEIMSELVES yet, will have to search high and low, hovering unhappily, in the kingdom of emptiness and painful doubts.

An old initiatic saying teaches: "The good disciple awaits doing good."

The Exemplary Word also taught: "Upon your patience you shall build your souls."

These abstracts say to the immature, to those empty spirits: "*Learn how to run to your inner self, because it is there that God has placed His Divine Virtues, which, when blossomed, will make you a TOTAL ONE, GOD IN GOD, BECAUSE NO ONE WILL BE CHILD OF GOD ETERNALLY.*"

However, let us remember these wise words: "One word to those who understand it is worth a whole speech to those who do not understand it."

How would you, reader, rate yourself in the light of the Divine Truths?

To use the Space and Time granted by God is already a lot of responsibility.

To all intents and purposes, no one has the right to be irresponsible, in any sense. CONDUCT reflects responsibility. Refer to the Apocalypse, chap. 22, using your intelligence and honesty.

Only God governs everything, not the deceitful human tips.

VII

FUNDAMENTAL INITIATIC KEY

GOD – Those who do not understand God make everything difficult for themselves, because nothing exists without the Original Cause. Those who understand the Omnipresent Origin tend to solve everything accurately and happily, because it is in the Origin or God that the DIVINE PROGRAMME has the Beginning, the Movement and the Sacred Purpose to be achieved. God is ESSENTIAL ONE, WHO REVEALS HIMSELF AS CREATION¹, and He Himself, in the end, re-absorbs everything, because He is always the same ESSENTIAL ONE that manifests Himself. And if at any time He ceased to do so, all the so-called Creation¹ would cease to exist. Hermes, Krishna, Pythagoras and others have already taught the DIVINE MONISM, and the Model and Modeller Word, lived by Jesus, was the total exemplifier, so much so that His apocalyptic title is ALPHA and OMEGA, everything that derives from the Origin and to Him returns, as SPIRIT AND TRUTH.

DIVINE OR FUNDAMENTAL LAWS – Eternal, Perfect and Immutable, all summarised in the so-called DIVINE JUSTICE, where there is no place for false mercies, favours or insolences that have been fabricated by religions and by doctrines of incarnate and discarnate men. What it is not by the Divine Justice will never be by another way. Many people have been claiming for the Divine Mercy in the tenebrous abysses of the sub-crust, in the thresholds and expiatory incarnations, but it never presents itself, because the presence of the DIVINE JUSTICE is absolute. Very biblical is that teaching: AWAY FROM ME, YOU WHO PRACTISE INIQUITY. It is also from the Bible: YOU SHALL PAY TO THE LAST FARTHING.

SPIRIT-CHILD – Every spiritual spark or child of God derives from Him with all the Divine Virtues in latent state, and should develop them through the biological or evolutionary process, in the Worlds and in the lives or incarnations, facing conditions and situations, until it comes to be Spirit and Truth or Total One or God in God. In God nothing grows or diminishes, everything derives from Him, and to Him returns and this is the DIVINE REALITY, THE DIVINE MONISM, and THE INTEGRAL SCIENCE OR THE SCIENCE OF THE UNITY. No one and nothing will be eternally child of God; everything will return to the DIVINE POT, AS DIVINE. For such blossoming, all depends on the inward effort because, from outside, no favours nor insolences will ever come, not even the false mercies invented by cheaters, manufacturers of religions and clergies, whose tricks always aim at the money and the obedience of the fools or naives.

THE INCARNATION OF CHRISTS – The Commanders or Directors of Worlds, Systems of Worlds, Groups of Systems, Galaxies and Meta-galaxies are those sparks of GOD or spirits who reached elevated levels of divinization. Having the vehicle of soul highly divinised, they need tremendous reductions or densification of the vehicle of soul to be able to incarnate.

DIVINE PROGRAMME – The Divine Programme is absolute for the Spirit and the Matter, the Worlds and Humanities, and only the crazy or hypocrites are allowed to question this fact. In the terrifying abysses of the sub-crust, in the thresholds and in expiatory incarnations, the trespassers of the Law endure their mistakes to the last farthing because in the DIVINE JUSTICE there is no room for apologists of INIQUITY. The true spiritual wisdom consists of living parallel to the DIVINE JUSTICE, never parallel to lures or untrue concepts invented by incarnate or discarnate men. Absolute is the DIVINE JUSTICE, which will never endorse false sciences and false humbleness.

PERISPIRIT OR VEHICLE OF THE SOUL – First, in the evolutionary beginnings of the spark, the crown of Divine Light is formed; then the six crowns of energy where the chakras or plexus are also formed. Without the chakras or plexus, the physical senses and the mediumistic faculties, the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, would not work. The perispirit has beginning and end because it goes on divinizing or sublimating itself with the divinization of its owner, and when it turns itself into ONE with God, SPIRIT AND TRUTH, the vehicle of soul will have nothing else to do.

MATTER – The Matter is Divine Essence or God, Divine Light, Energy, Ether, Substance, Gas, Vapour, Liquid and Solid. The first three stages permeate into everything, for the purpose of

Origin, Sustainability and Destination. After God, the Origin, everything is ranged. The Matter, in its innumerable manifestations and utilities, is always the spirit's tool.

SPIRITUAL WORLD – There is no disorder in the spiritual world. The well-known Seven Heavens are subdivided into more than thirty thousand sub-heavens or layers of dwelling of the discarnate. The sub-crust and threshold layers are of darkness, weeping and grinding of teeth, while the outer ones go on increasing in Light and Glory. And no one will ascend to more divinised heavens without having the Divine Latent Virtues fully blossomed. The Law of Hierarchies prevails over everything by order of the Divine Justice, and never due to the intervention of false mercies. And when the child of God is completely divinised, he will no longer be subject to the Planetary jurisdiction.

THE LAW OF GOD – At the right time, all Humanity in evolutionary process receives a Basic Code of Morals or CONDUCT so there are no crimes among brothers or fellow journeyers in the development of the Latent Divine Virtues. Arguing about the Law of God leads to tenebrous planes of darkness and to expiatory incarnations. The law of reincarnations acts as redemptive and evolutionary valve of the spirits, and it is always a case of DIVINE JUSTICE, which is full of fair resources, without contradictions or false mercies.

MARKS OF THE EXEMPLARY WORD – He is prior to the World, announced before incarnating through Angel or Messenger, was born due to mediumistic phenomenon and not of man. He comes with LIMITLESS Gifts of the Holy Spirit or Mediumship, produces great mediumistic deeds, does not stay in the tomb as He represents the TOTAL RESURRECTION, delivers the Outpouring of Gifts on all the flesh, and orders to deliver the Book of Forthcoming Facts, the Apocalypse. And, as Simeon the Prophet stated, He becomes the target of contradictory concepts made by human ignorance.

MIGRATIONS – The concept that spirits migrate to other Planets, as they grow spiritually is completely false. There are glorious heavens on the Planet, where they can and should work in favour of the heavens below and of the Planet where the incarnate are. From time to time, they incarnate to carry out tasks according to their hierarchic levels.

CHRISTIC PLANE – It is by surpassing the Hierarchy of the Planet or of its heavens that the entrance into the so-called Christic Plane occurs. It does not mean the TOTAL UNION with the Origin or God yet, but the Christs, commander of Planets, Systems and Groups of Systems, normally represent the DIVINE UNION.

ERRORS AND NONSENSE – The Divine Truths are immutable; they start from the Origin, guarantee the Sustainability and lead to the Sacred Purpose. But the theologies, the catechisms, the codifications, the compilations and the dogmatized conspiracies that sustain clergies and sectarianisms or morbid factions, contain blunders, abjectness and ridiculousness. And they are carefully looked after, because they guarantee mundane privileges to the owner of bastard conventionalisms. Interests of paunch, pocket, stomach, titles and pompous labels, pride and vanity, fanaticism for men and machiavellian editorial or commercial programmes, not to mention the sordid bossy low politics, carefully take care of all this dirtiness which so much damage the spiritual progress of the children of God.

TO AVOID CRIMES – The Law of God, which is very short and concise, is sufficient to avoid crimes against the Origin and against fellow-creatures, making one become tuned with the Divine Justice, which is the right and necessary thing to do to go on developing the Latent Divine Virtues faster, marching swiftly to the DIVINE UNION, which is the Sacred Purpose of the Existence. However, erroneous men invent untrue concepts, disgusting flatteries towards God and His Delegates, etc. A different phase is coming, in which false sciences and false humbleness will end, making way for decent conduct.

THE GLORIOUS PENTECOST – The Book of Acts of the Apostles is the BOOK OF GRACES, because it is the Book of the Resurrection and of the Pentecost, or of the fulfilment of the Promises contained in the Old Testament and of the Promises of the Incarnate Word.

Expecting to know The Doctrine of The Path or Christianity out of the Book of Acts is tantamount to building the tallest and most beautiful building, and leaving it with no roof.

PROPHETIC SYNTHESIS – Among the Eleven Great Bibles of Humanity, only the judaic-christian Bible contains prophetic sense. The Doctrine of the Path, as child of prophetism, has in the Bible statements about the One Origin, lessons about the Spirit and Matter, the Fundamental Ruling Laws, the communicability of Angels or Messenger Spirits and the promises of everything that should happen after the delivery of the General Model, the Pentecost and the Apocalypse. Only later, mistakes and human deviations, manufacturers of nonsense, sellers of pretences, morbid sectarian fanaticisms appear, that is, the ones who dig out abysses, anguish and desperation, weeping and grinding of teeth. And they act so well over the fools or the ignorant that these ones are even thankful to them, and gratefully bow in reverence in their presences.

APOSTOLAR WORK AND THE APOCALYPSE – Through the Chosen People, the Basic Moral Law, the Model and Modeller Word and the Glorious Pentecost or Outpouring of Gifts on all the flesh or generalisation of the Consoling Revelation, would come along. Each Apostle understood as they could, wrote as they could and wanted; but in all of them the testimony to the Doctrine of the Path effulges, transmitted by the Model Word, and exuberantly stuck in the Grace of the Generalised Revelation. No Consoler was ever promised for twenty centuries later... Everything was rigorously delivered to Humanity, so that the apostolic work could deliver the Doctrine as far as the far corners of the Earth... And in the Apocalypse, the contradictory concepts that would arise were predicted, as well as the RESTORING work in the bosom of the Biblical-Prophetic truths, which has never taught to run away from the Bible, or put man's commandments in the place of God's, or hidden the texts about the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, or given them intentional false interpretations in order to cover sordid low politics or internal mobs.

WHO IS REALLY CHRISTIAN? – The fool or the silly think that to be Christian is to have one of the so-called religions that call themselves christians, or to perform salaams, or to practise simulations, or to buy or sell idolatries, or to make or listen to hysterical speeches. To be christian is TO LIVE THE LAW OF GOD, UNDERSTAND AND IMITATE THE MODEL WORD AND NOBLY CULTIVATE THE GIFTS OF THE HOLY SPIRIT, CHARISMS OR MEDIUMSHIPS.

CORRUPTIONS THAT WOULD COME – A large number of contradictory concepts would arise in the first two thousand years, after the establishment of the Doctrine of the Path. The biggest mistaken concepts or blasphemies arose from Rome. Refer to the Apocalypse, about the Beast 666.

BEFORE THE END OF THE SECOND MILLENNIUM² – No one has the right to ignore that before the end of the second millennium², terrible events will force them to pay for the mistakes made against the Doctrine of the Path. The future generations will learn that God only wants His children to live the Basic Moral Law, understand and seek to follow the Exemplary Word, and nobly cultivate the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, Charisms or Mediumships, so that the Consoling Revelation may not fall short.

ROD OF IRON – The Planetary Government of the one similar to the Son of man, and who will guide with more disciplinary rigour, in virtue of the coming times, in which the TRUTH and the DIVINE JUSTICE should receive total respect from the children of God, abandoning the general religious and sectarian jumble. God wants them to live according to the DIVINE JUSTICE in order to have decent conduct, leaving aside the hypocriticism in general. Apocalypse, as from chapter 14.

ALL THE REMAINING REALITIES – All the remaining realities of the Doctrine of the Path are subject to the FUNDAMENTAL TRUTHS SHOWN ABOVE, and as the owners of religions and sects have failed, great pains and anguish will also reach those who judge themselves right, causing terrible confusion or moral shaking. The Law of God, the Unmistakable Word and the Gifts of the Holy Spirit are not of human fabrication, and will never be subject to inconsistent tips of whoever they may be, incarnate or discarnate, under any kind of banners. The apocalyptic

facts will give testimony to the TRUTH, because the time has come to get into the SECOND EVOLUTIONARY HALF of the Planet and Humanity, and this means obligation to devote all respect to the DIVINE PROGRAMME.

PROFESSIONAL RELIGIOUS MEN – The professional religious men are not the only manufacturers of mistakes, ridiculous baits and contradictory concepts against the Law of God, the Exemplary Word and the Gifts of the Holy Spirit. Other marks of human dirtiness, of morbid conventionalisms, of jealousy and vanity guarantee the functioning of ridiculous concepts, which are very damaging. The apocalyptic time is coming, time when the Divine Justice will turn such dirtiness upside down, dragging its contractors as well.

LIFE BEYOND THE VEIL – That is the title of the first mediumistic Series that treats the world of the discarnate. Moses and Jesus acted so that it could exist and instruct.

LIFE IN THE INVISIBLE WORLDS – Moses and Jesus also acted directly for this Series to come to the incarnate's knowledge. It was between 1910 and 1920 in England that this Series was published. Human dirtiness has hindered the printing and the circulation of this marvellous mediumistic work.

A MARVELLOUS HAPPENING – For a long time, the greatest wise men of the West met in Princeton, searching for a, so to speak, true religion for Humanity, that is, one out of mobs, lures, deceitful little churches and groupings, etc. And from them the first speech sprang up, the true Divine Monism Treaty or Science of Unity, which Hermes, Krishna and Pythagoras so much taught, and which the Unmistakable Word represented. The book is called GNOSIS OF PRINCETON, by the wise man Raymond Ruyer.

VIII

THE GOSPEL OF THE TRUTH

I AM THE LORD YOUR GOD, THERE IS NO OTHER GOD – It commands to know, think, feel and act in accordance with the One Origin and His Fundamental Laws, which are Eternal, Perfect and Immutable, above miracles, mysteries, enigmas, pretences, simulations, etc.

YOU SHALL NOT MAKE ANY IMAGES TO ADORE – The One Origin is Spirit and Truth, and thus it should be known and lived by His emanated sparks. Every spark will learn to obey the Will of God in Space and in Time, by developing the Divine Virtues until it achieves the total purpose.

YOU SHALL NOT UTTER THE NAME OF GOD IN VAIN – This Commandment contains the same warning as the Second one. And, as every mistake requires settlement, it is best not to make mistakes so as not to have to pay. No one will pass over the Law.

YOU SHALL HAVE ONE DAY IN THE WEEK FOR RESTING AND INTROSPECTION – For resting and intended free time. The text says everything, and if there may be small variations in the form, the spirit of the Commandment is total.

YOU SHALL HONOUR FATHER AND MOTHER – No human institution is greater than the Family, and the Commandment tells us to honour its base. The Family is much more than man can conceive in the process of growth of the spirits or of the return to the Divine Union. Between parents and children, the duty of harmony is deeply significant, and the Commandment will be entirely fulfilled in Space and in Time. The good disciple awaits praying and watching, in every sense and in all acts of life.

YOU SHALL NOT KILL – The Sixth Commandment will be entirely fulfilled through time or through human evolution. It is much broader and deeper than it seems, and so much the better for those who are able to grow in its spirit. One should not fall into the error of not swallowing a mosquito to swallow a camel soon afterwards...

YOU SHALL NOT COMMIT ADULTERY – Ancient Masters of the Doctrine said that the TRUTH is as sharp as a razor's edge, and he who is TRUTHFUL walks on it without getting hurt... Through the evolutionary process, everyone will understand and carry out this Commandment, the most precious one to those who start a Family, because any mistake that puts Family institution at risk will entail much more. To all intents and purposes, in all and any social activity, trust and faithfulness rate very high among spiritual virtues. Having to consider that couples do separate due to human deficiencies, we say that the separation that does not allow the constitution of a new Family is plainly wrong. The possibility for starting a new family should be considered above any human failures. A new relationship that really favours the fulfilment of God's Will should never be forbidden. Among the evils, choose the lesser one... A DIVINE JUSTICE is above everything and everyone, and its tentacles dive immeasurable depths in order to judge and to give with JUSTICE, according to realities and merits that are beyond human comprehension.

YOU SHALL NOT STEAL – As no one will pass over the DIVINE JUSTICE, those who harm their brothers shall pay for it in full. Lack of love is what leads to weeping and grinding of teeth.

YOU SHALL NOT BEAR FALSE TESTIMONY - Considering MERCIFUL LIES, which avoid crimes, tears, pain, etc, we say that the false testimony, as we understand it and as the Commandment warns, is a serious crime. With time and experience accumulated through evolution, all will learn what LOVE is and will stop practising that which stems from lack of love... Each error leaves a black mark recorded on those who make it, and one day it will have to be ratified, at any cost...

YOU SHALL NOT COVET WHAT IS YOUR NEIGHBOUR'S – Anyone understands that it means not to covet criminally, contrary to the Divine Morals. The LAW is one in its spirit, it teaches divinely right and leads to honest, faithful and therefore, divinizing CONDUCT, because the DIVINE JUSTICE provides atonement in the tenebrous darkness of the sub-crust, in the thresholds, in lives of painful purging, through diseases and terrible disabilities, deep moral grief, and through other endless resources that are at its disposal. It is also important to point out that, while spending the necessary time in terrible purgation, in the darkness of the spiritual world and in continuous agonizing incarnations, the debtor is not taking advantage of this same time, under happy conditions, accumulating vast amounts of positive, self-christifying values.

WHAT IS THE MEANING OF THE MODEL WORD?

No other Initiatic Figure was promised as He was. No one was so expected. No one was announced as He was at the time of His incarnation. As announced, He was not born of man, and He passed through the World with LIMITLESS Gifts of the Holy Spirit. He did great mediumistic deeds or due to the Gifts of the Holy Spirit. He promised not to stay in the tomb and he did not. He presented the Resurrection and the Glorious Pentecost, the generalisation of the Revelation. He required that the Apocalypse, the Book of Forthcoming Facts, should be delivered. After He came, as it was said it would happen, a large number of contradictory concepts, corruptions and blasphemies flooded the World... in His Name!...

It is IMPOSSIBLE to understand the Doctrine of the Path, which is God's and which He only transmitted, without knowing what He represented and represents!... because He represents the Law lived, the Spirit and Matter deriving from God and returning to God, and the Gifts of the Holy Spirit cultivated and generalised with splendid magnitude. He did not come to found any religion, because He simply came as Alpha and Omega to LIVE THE DIVINE PROGRAMME. Read what is written below to know how to act or how to get rid of so much rubbish from the incarnate and the discarnate. Because the Law that He lived, the Reality that He represented and represents, and the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, which He so divinely cultivated and generalised, do not depend on incarnate or discarnate men. Because no one will bring another Law of God, no other Exemplary Word will come and no one will produce other Gifts of the Holy Spirit.

1 – Why was He there before the existence of the World? Firstly, the Spirit is more than the Matter on the Plane called Relative, mistakenly called Creation, because reality is EMANATION OF THE ORIGIN OR GOD OR DIVINE FATHER. How could He be emanated together with the World, which starts in the Divine Light by its densification and the densification of the other succeeding elements, when He was the commander of the Spiritual Legions that acted for the elements to thicken, and later, went on activating laws and elements as they still do in the Planet and in Humanity? Should He not have been there before and with the intrinsic hierarchic merits? And, would He not have to act through echelons made up of agents of different levels, in hierarchy and scientific, technical and intellectual competence?

2 – Why was He prophesied many centuries before incarnating? First, it is important to consider the Ministry of the Revelation, of the Consoling, Grace, which, in spite of acting esoterically in Secret Doctrines or in the Oracles, has never failed to be and to work. Then, one must understand that there is A DIVINE PROGRAMME moving forward, a Biblical-Prophetic reality going on, and that the Planetary Management has never failed to show this reality to the children of God.

3 – Why was He announced by Angel or Messenger Gabriel, when it was time to incarnate? - Once again, as the whole Bible states, the Revelation, the communicability of Angels or Messenger Spirits, works. And mainly because it was the historical time of the incarnation of the Constructor Word, who would encompass the Exemplary Word and also the Outpurer of the Spirit of Gifts and Signs on all the flesh, as it was promised in the Old Testament, and as the Book of Acts states its fulfilment.

4 – Why was He promised not to be born of man, and indeed He was not? Firstly, the Spirit is prior to body; secondly, the Word comes with LIMITLESS Gifts of the Holy Spirit; thirdly, to give testimony to the POWERS OF THE GIFTS OF THE HOLY SPIRIT; and lastly, to mark EXCEPTIONAL TIME AND EVENTS IN THE HISTORY OF HUMANITY. After all, the Moral Law had already come through the revelation, and with His birth, by means of the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, the Exemplary Word comes, representing Spirit and Matter, which, having ORIGIN IN GOD OR THE ORIGIN, to Him they return as SPIRIT AND TRUTH. It is common for Exemplary Word to be born this way and to leave tombs empty.

5 – Why did a Prophet state that He would be the TARGET OF HUMAN CONTRADICTION? Those who want will easily find loads of contradictory concepts and, UNFORTUNATELY, each petulant, arrogant and blasphemous concept intending to present loads of justifications. Just in the so-called mediumistic field, note how many misguided mediumships intend to EXPLAIN JESUS!... If they do not even know respectable things about Jesus, how do they presume to know what the EXEMPLARY WORD represents?!...

6 – Why did He do great mediumistic deeds? Besides less important factors in the hierarchic-doctrinal scheme, it was the INFUSION OF TWO IMMOVABLE FUNDAMENTAL FACTORS - TO HAVE LIMITLESS GIFTS AND TO HAVE LEGIONS OF ANGELS ACTING OR ASCENDING AND DESCENDING UPON HIM. And did He not come to fulfil the Promise of Generalisation of the Revelation? What is the Book of Acts of the Apostles for?

7 – Why did He promise not to stay in the tomb and, indeed, He did not? One of the reasons is because He is the Exemplary Word, representing Spirit and Matter, which, having BEGINNING IN THE ORIGIN OR GOD, TO HIM THEY WILL RETURN AS SPIRIT AND TRUTH. Those who know that the Spirit and Matter of the children of God precede the World and move forward in Space and in Time to the after-World must meditate on it. Nothing was or is BY CHANCE IN THE DIVINE PROGRAMME AND IN THE BIBLICAL-PROPHETIC TRUTHS. There are other minor reasons; but it is easy to understand that no phenomenon is IMPOSSIBLE when there is the intervention of the Gifts of the Holy Spirit or Mediumships, of the Legions of Angels and of the Divine Determinism.

8 – What is the meaning of Resurrection? The Model and Modeller Word, also qualified as Alpha and Omega or Beginning and Purpose, represents everything, the Spirit and Matter, which,

having birth in God or in the Omnipresent Origin, in Him they move and in Him they reach the Sacred Purpose, which is TO RETURN TO HIM AS SPIRIT AND TRUTH. One should understand that, until the Crucifixion, everything had been preparations and promises; and the Resurrection was the testimony to all initiatic reasons, being the Spirit and Matter or the so-called Creation¹, presented in their accomplishing apogee, in their purpose achieved or in their goals attained as final reward for the tasks carried out. The Resurrection is ABSOLUTE VICTORY, IT IS DIVINIZATION ACHIEVED, and IT IS GENERAL SANCTIFICATION.

9 – What is the REASON for the Pentecost? The three Fundamental Aspects of the Doctrine of the Path are – THE MORAL LAW, THE EXEMPLARY WORD AND THE GIFTS OF THE HOLY SPIRIT. The Revelation, which has the Gifts of the Holy Spirit or Mediumships as vehicle, ought to testify to the Law and the Model Word, which are the TWO FAITHFUL AND TRUE WITNESSES OF GOD, as stated in the Apocalypse chapter 11. The Holy Spirit is not a third part of God, nor a symbol of good spirits, nor communicating spirit. To mistake the Gifts of the Holy Spirit or Mediumships or Charisms for the communicating agents, spirits or angels, be them better or worse, is ridiculous and very harmful. Study the texts about the Spiritual Gifts, from the Old Testament to the Apocalypse, and respectfully pass it on to the children of God, because all and any mistake against the Grace that disseminates the Revelation will be very costly.

10 – What is the meaning of the Apocalypse or Book of Revelation? With the coming of the Planetary Constructor Word to the flesh or to the World to live the state of Exemplary Word, representing the Spirit and Matter, which derive from the Origin or God and return to God or the Origin as SPIRIT AND TRUTH, the Book that reveals what is to come also remains in the World, warning against corruptions, contradictory concepts, deviations and abominations; but also pointing out to restoring times and events. To ignore the Apocalypse is tantamount to ignoring all BIBLICAL-PROPHETIC TRUTHS. However, as the TRUTH is above human ignorance or human hypocrisies, what do human inconsistent tips matter? Will the apocalyptic events not occur because of human stupidities?

THE LIFE OF JESUS, THE DIVINE MODEL CHRIST, ETC

1 – In THE SPIRITISTS' BIBLE and THE SPIRITISTS' NEW TESTAMENT, there are explanations about the life of Jesus and mainly the SUBLIME DOCTRINE TAUGHT AND LIVED BY JESUS. And they prove how much the religions, which call themselves christians, are far and away from the Sublime Doctrine of the Path. What could not have been said in France when the Codification was made is said in these two books;

2 – There are so many things said about Jesus or His Life, and there are so many contradictions and absurdities in such works that to say more can only make the confusion bigger. However, it is frequently said that this or that opinion is the absolute truth. It is the wisdom of the old saying: “Beauty lies in lovers’ eyes”...

3 – Jesus had been announced for a period of three thousand and six hundred years before he was born; many generations intended to recognise him in someone else;

4 – The return of Elijah as Precursor, the coming of Jesus and the promise of the outpouring of Spirit, or Revelation, or Baptism of Spirit belong to the same prophetic theme, and form one thematic unity in the Old Testament;

5 – As the whole Old Testament is the child of Revelation or communicability of angels, spirits or souls, or of men gifted with faculties who were able to have such contacts, at the right time, a spirit called Gabriel communicates with a man gifted with faculties, and says that he will be the father of the Precursor, of Elijah, who should come first;

6 – The same spirit, or Gabriel, goes and announces to a young woman, Mary, also gifted with mediumistic, prophetic, charismatic or theophanic faculties, that she will have to be the mother of

Jesus, the Messiah, Divine Mould and the baptiser in Revelation, or the one who should generalise the Consoler, etc;

7 – The Precursor and the Christ, Divine Mould are born. The latter, six months later;

8 – As Jesus' life was in danger, Joseph, a man gifted with mediumistic faculties, is warned about it in a dream, and he flees to Egypt with his wife and son. (The readers should understand as they can; but Jesus was born by mediumistic work and His body was undone, equally by mediumistic work);

9 – At the right time, when the danger is gone, the same medium, Joseph, is warned through a dream, and they all return to Palestine;

10 – It is important to read carefully everything that is written in the Gospel according to Lucas, chapter two; that is, what the medium Simeon said in the Temple, regarding all the contradictions which would rise in the world about Jesus and His Messianic Work; that is, read and bear it in mind because almost two thousand years have passed and the pile of contradictions is immense and noisy;

11 – John the Baptist, whose parents were very old, was sent to an Essenic Cenacle or Cenacle of Prophets of Israel, by the Dead Sea, at Egypt's frontiers. The Essenism dates from remote times since it derived from the Nazirites, or from those who did not have their beards and hair cut as devotee of the Lord, or mediumistic or prophetic cult. Read what is in chapter six in the Book of Numbers. I repeat that the so-called Sect of the Essenes was organised by cultivators of the Revelation, of mediumistic faculties, in defence of this same cult, because the levite priests, having always been enemies of the TRUTH, did everything to annihilate them. The seer Samuel was a great re-organiser of this cult, and everything struggled to move forward, as Jesus stated later, because the levites had always done everything to kill the Prophets and to put an end to the cultivation of Revelation, of the Consoler, which was then esoteric cult or occult;

12 – As he was first-born and having to face that fact, Jesus stayed with his parents and relatives until he was twelve years old, and then he was introduced to the Doctors of the Law as it was common to the first-born – because they intended to find out the expected Messiah, promised by God long centuries before;

13 – When Jesus was twelve and a half years old He went to the Cenacle of the Dead Sea, also known as the Cenacle of the Essenes or the Cenacle of the Prophets of Israel, always chased to death by the levites, who made a living by trading low politics, simulations, lures and malice, etc;

14 – That secret doctrine brought by Enoch from India, with its Seven Initiatic Fundamental Grades, was what the Nazirites, the Hebrew Prophets, cultivated. They learned and cultivated it in the Essenic Cenacles and it was about that that John the Baptist and Jesus were informed in the respective Cenacles. It must be said that in Persia, in Egypt and mainly in Greece, the initiatic ramifications were the same on their basis;

15 – From time to time, John and Jesus visited their families and met each other;

16 – When Jesus was about eighteen years old, He had the great Vision of Engad, in which he saw himself crucified on the top of an elevation, between two other crucifixions;

17 – When the time had come, the Directorial Plane of the Planet ordered John the Baptist to do his part – to introduce the Divine Mould and the Outpurer of Revelation on all the flesh; John was twenty-nine years old when he set off to do this;

18 – At the age of twenty-nine, Jesus also received an order to initiate his missionary work; he went to see John because a mediumistic fact of capital importance had to happen at the time of baptism, as it did;

19 – With the Spirit of Gifts and LIMITLESS signs, or we say now a COMPLETE MEDIUM, Jesus went on producing marvellous phenomena, so marvellous that, nowadays, incarnate and discarnate spirits keep raising doubt, falling into tremendous and ugly contradictions. Furthermore, as in the old days during the mission of other Great Revelators, a real MEDIUMISTIC CROWN worked around Jesus, through many disciples and people that had no conscience of this, yet working very well;

20 – The life of Jesus was the life of the spirit He was, of the Planetary Christ and of the Model of Conduct that he would become, besides fulfilling the PROMISE of generalisation of Revelation or Ministry of the Consoler. Read respectfully what chapter two of the Book of Acts of the Apostles teaches;

21 – During the carnal life of Jesus, at the closed meetings, there were many and great mediumistic phenomena, the vision of angelic or spiritual legions, so the hearts were filled with enthusiasm. As well as during the lives of all Great Revelators, the Directorial Plane had never failed to act gloriously: the Tabor phenomenon had many repetitions and even much greater, although the writers have omitted them;

22 – After crucifixion, as the Book of Acts accounts, the Baptism of Spirit or Revelation was of public character, because, so it was appropriate to happen, and everything turned to be enthusiasm again among Jesus' disciples and relatives. And wherever Jesus' followers were, the mediumistic manifestations were in action, because the Sublime Doctrine was left ALIVE IN THE REVELATION.

23 – Paul was the great disseminator of the Baptism of Spirit or the Revelation, generalised by Jesus. Read his Letters with intelligence and honesty, because much he says about faculties and mediumistic work; he who was most filled with spiritual gifts devoted himself entirely to the Sublime Doctrine of the Path;

24 – Moses received the Law of God by mediumistic way; the Prophets were mediums and Jesus did everything with the angels or spirits around him. Read the Law of God, the texts that testify what Jesus had to leave in the world, and try to do everything as they did, because the enemies of the Law of God and of the Examples of Jesus will be crushed in due course.

IX

NONSENSE THAT JESUS DID NOT SAY

Jesus did not write, and those who wrote later did it according to their capabilities of understanding, and many are the contradictions. Then later, in the fourth century, when Rome forged its church, which was roman and not christian, intentional mistakes were added to the contradictions, all for the benefit of Rome, of the Empire, which was in total decadence. Everything was distorted in order to give the priests or the roman bailiffs the maximum of authority, whether to obtain money or to supply the Empire with the subjection of people. And Our Father prayer suffered all sorts of adulterations. Note:

OUR FATHER, WHO IS IN HEAVEN – Jesus taught that God is Spirit and Truth, Omnipresent, Omniscient and Omnipotent, who sees everything in secret and in secret rewards according to each one's deeds. He taught that God is above any type of relativism, above time and places. The God mentioned in Our Father prayer, which is roman adulteration, anthropomorphic or external to everything and everybody, and slave of feigned clothing, idolatries, formalism and formalism, candles and other idolising and pagan trinkets, has never been the Sacred Origin that Jesus represented the best way he could. There is no sense of time and places for God, and He

does not suffer any restrictions. He is in the deep inside of everything and everyone as EMANATING, SUSTAINING AND DESTINING DIVINE CENTRE, and no one will gain anything by saying the contrary because the ignorance, the error and the evil will be crushed at the right time.

HALLOWED BE YOUR NAME – If God and His name depended on man’s sanctification He would be lost! Never would Jesus say such nonsense! This proposition is too stupid to deserve more attention.

YOUR KINGDOM COME – It was the same Jesus who proclaimed that the Kingdom of God is inside each one, and it will not come with external signs. Everything depends on the internal blossoming of spirits. Besides, any fool is able to know that it is the spirit’s duty to march towards TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, because there is no flaw in God and all, in principle, is for Him - Eternal, Perfect and Immutable. Those who got involved in being seller of pretences and idolatries are the ones who invented this clamorous mistake: for the kingdom of God to come, the fools need to buy nonsense, and bow before the sellers of nonsense, etc.

Any Books and Prayers that teach to search God outside, far away, through simulations or lures are criminals. Waiting for God with open arms on top of mountains or not mountains is work of the ignorant or swindlers; it is the beginning of many mistakes, deviations, immorality, etc. God is OMNIPRESENT, and the communion between the child and the Divine Father is in the TEMPLE OF CONSCIENCE.

YOUR WILL BE DONE – Never would Jesus teach such foolishness because He knew that the WILL OF GOD IS ABSOLUTE JUSTICE, which will be done whether everything that is relative, spirit or matter, wants it or not! To put the WILL OF GOD in terms of possible alternative, yes or no, is something that would never cross Jesus’ mind. Jesus had the Law of God as irrevocable; and his Divine Example of submission to the WILL OF GOD has never given place to any ambiguities. Whatever seems like that is man’s invention.

ON EARTH AS IT IS IN HEAVEN – Again the dullness of subjecting God to places or time, etc! Again men’s foolishness, intending to subject God to their narrow-mindedness, to their restrictions and, above all, doing so to trade formalisms and idolatries with the fools! By affirming that God is far or in a territorial heaven, the owners of clergies become the mediators, or sellers of idolatries or superstitious nonsense.

The other propositions are childish; and in God there is no forgiveness for sins, because the Divine Justice does not set precedents. Reequilibrium is acquired through deeds, that is why God offers opportunities, conditions and situations, etc. Let us not consider temptations from the part of God, but tests to be passed instead. It is not God’s job nor Christs’ or conscious spirits’ to pass the tests for whoever it may be. If someone KNOWS THE TRUTH AND PRACTISES THE GOOD, he will certainly get help for the success of his battles. God gives the elements but the achievement is up to the spirit. Understand clearly that the INNER temptation is always worse than the outer one. Therefore, no one should blame God or whoever it may be for their negligence or intentional wish to surrender to error. This is what Jesus taught, especially through His Divine Example. He did not put any responsibility on God, whose Fundamental Laws guarantee the relative free will to spirits. Do not forget that rights mean duties. And if it were not this way, God would be deaf or wrong or even evil, because Humanity is full of people who keep repeating the Our Father prayer all the time and commit crimes, from massive assassinations to the most depraved habits. This is what God wants: “Know yourself and reach fulfilment”!

X

THE IMMORTAL CODE

1 – **GOD**: The Divine Omnipresent, Omniscient and Omnipotent Essence that Emanates, Sustains and Destines all, through Eternal, Perfect and Immutable laws, and is above religions, philosophies, sects, institutions or any human statutes. As He is Spirit and Truth, so He wants His children to be, and He incites them to follow the path of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, since it is blasphemy to suppose that His Divine Justice is object of religious commercialisms.

2 – **CREATION**¹: Everything that exists, Spiritual and Material, that fills and moves the Infinite Universe, of which everyone is part and relation. It does not depend on men, their beliefs and disbeliefs, because what is for God does not need human advocacies or tutelage.

3 – **MOVEMENT**: The worlds and the inter-worlds move; the Macrocosm and the Microcosm are forced to move so that the Holy Designs of God are reached, whether human pretensions, credulous or incredulous, want it or not, like it or not.

4 – **IMMORTALITY**: Nothing dies in God and His Manifestations, whether the human dull minds, religionists or not, consent it or not.

5 – **EVOLUTION**: The Evolutionary process to which everything and everyone is subject, because there is nothing without purpose in the Creation¹, whether men know it or not.

6 – **RESPONSIBILITY**: It increases together with spirits' awareness, and there are no tricks or religious manoeuvres that can neutralise it.

7 – **REINCARNATION**: The redeeming and evolutionary valve of spirits that has mandatory course by Divine Determination, whether the foolish prejudice of all slaves of sectarian fanaticisms like it or not.

8 – **REVELATION**: Spirits have always communicated in order to warn, illustrate and comfort the incarnate. Even Jesus Christ, the Ministry of the Consoler, had esoteric character; and Jesus paid with his life for that Ostensive Revelation, which is mentioned in the Book of Acts, in chapters one, two, four, seven, ten and nineteen. It is good to remember that the clerical commercialisms have always condemned the Revelation in order to keep Humanity ignorant, to cunningly exploit it as they wish, interfering in everything, acting as authorities, but never proving anything about the bluster that they force upon simpletons.

9 – **COSMIC DWELLING**: The inheritance of all children of God, which owes nothing to religious manoeuvres.

10 – **SACRED PURPOSE**: The Christic Grade or the Grade of Vibratory Unity with the Divine Father, or Omnipresent Divine Essence, which is reached through Evolution by living the TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE. Only simpletons can think that idolatrous salaams or religious adulations are worth liberating measures. Liberation is a matter of growth of conscience and not of gestures sold by men dressed up as ministers of God.

11 – **THE TEN COMMANDMENTS**: The Code of Conduct, never revocable, against which all artifices, religionist or not, will be crushed because it does not command to have any religion but to comply with Morals, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue, which hover over all human commercialisms, credulous or incredulous. It is because of the Law that JESUS says to look for the Truth and not Religions.

12 – **THE CHRIST**: Synthesis of the Divine Origin, of Evolutionary process, of Sacred Purpose, of Generalisation of Revelation and of Final Resurrection of spirits. He is the Divine Model provided by the Creator¹ and must be imitated through Evolution, hovering over any religious manipulations. Without TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE no one will equal Him, even if they bought all the idolatry adulation and malice that the religious fanaticisms sell to simpletons.

13 – **THE TRUTH THAT SETS FREE**: It is the vertical truth of God and not the horizontal truth of men. The LAW and the CHRIST, the Two Faithful and True Witnesses that the Apocalypse deals with, teach the pure reality without religious manipulations, because they encourage the practice of correct social deeds, which, seen by God in secret, will have perfect retribution.

14 – **DOCTRINAL AUTHORITY**: Belongs to Morals, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue, and wrong are those who invent human institutions or human statutes, wishing to use them

as basis to manipulations through which they apply pride, vanity, selfishness and other unfortunate human flaws.

15 – **LOVE ONE ANOTHER:** As the part of God is Eternal, Perfect and Immutable, man should do what they are supposed to. As VERTICAL Love represents all the positive values, Jesus summarised the general duties in it. It does not have any sectarian or religious nature because the VERTICAL LOVE is above tricks and plots.

16 – **RELIGION:** It is the cultivation of Morals, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue. Those who are out of this are out of the Kingdom of God.

17 – **THE KINGDOM OF GOD:** Each one has it inside them, because everyone is a Christ in the making; everyone is a CONSCIENCE that must be expanded through the growth in TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE. Out of this, torrents of idolatries can be practised but uselessly.

18 – **SPIRITISM:** Elijah started the restoration as John Huss and did not finish it as Kardec. Anyway, he did not invent, nor is inventing DOCTRINAL TRUTHS. The order given to Jesus was to restore, consolidate and spread the SUBLIME DOCTRINE over Earth. He called Himself humble transmitter of the SUBLIME DOCTRINE. And the prophecies have been fulfilled, whether religions or human sectarianisms want it or not. Those who read the Book of Acts will know what Rome corrupted, and what should be replaced. However, do not mix up the Doctrine with men.

19 – **THE RETURN OF JESUS CHRIST:** It would be, it is and it will be over the clouds of Heaven, which is the symbolic language of the Consoler, or of the Divine Messengery, who are supposed to warn, illustrate and comfort the incarnate. Read the book: THE RETURN OF JESUS CHRIST, because it contains teachings to all the practitioners of the Baptism of Spirit, the Grace generalised by Him in the Pentecost.

20 – **DIVINE JUSTICE:** Unfortunate will be those who do not have the TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE in them, because they will end up in places of weeping and grinding of teeth, even if they bear loads of titles bought from the religionists of the world.

21 – **THE IMMORTAL CODE:** It is the extract of all Initiations or Revelations and therefore, above any religions and any sectarianisms. Its FUNDAMENTAL TRUTHS do not depend on human beliefs, but they point as blessed, all those children of GOD who pass their knowledge on to their brothers, so as to free them from the influence of religionisms, which has so strongly separated men from each other.

22 – **UNIFICATION:** Each child of God will achieve it inwardly through the KNOWLEDGE OF THE TRUTH, and not in the bosom of religious conspiracies. Also, it will never be a matter of institutions or human statutes, because what is done and seen by men in one way is seen and judged by the Divine Justice in a very different way. Each one ought to bear worthy fruits through example for the fulfilment of the Kingdom of God within themselves, which means to be a good guide for their brothers who are smaller in Evolution. Apart from this, pride and vanity rule.

23 – **SYNTHESIS:** Those who do not know the FUNDAMENTAL OR IMMORTAL TRUTHS that this CODE contains will know nothing truly important, even if they think they know a lot. And as the TRUTH does not need advocacy or human tutelage, this CODE will do its job and will prevail whether human sectarianisms, modern or old, more or less dressed up, want it or not. That is how the SPIRIT OF THE TRUTH proclaims at the dawn of the Cosmic Age, in order to turn each child of God into a free being before the laws that govern the Creation¹ of the same God. And the CHRIST waves the WHITE FLAG in which centre the word LOVE is written, and this is so in order to be above human frontiers and barriers, to the boundaries of time, until Humanity totally enters the CELESTIAL JERUSALEM.

24 – In essence, the spirit is of the Divine Essence that God is, and is supposed to develop the Divine Virtues that it contains in latent state. Without TRUTH and without LOVE, no one will be able to make it.

25 – Through the Moral Law and the Model Christ, God delivered the Supreme Messages to His children. They represent TRUTH and LOVE, which will never end.

XI

SUMMARY OF HINDU WISDOM, ETC.

The fundamental rule of Hindu Wisdom is the following: there is only God, the Origin, who is the beginning, the foundation and the destiny of all things. He is the Original Essence in His Infinite Depth (for human concept), and He Himself is the Manifestation, the so-called Creation, Nature, etc. This is the Divine Monism, the Conscience of Unity, the truth that is at the foundations of Hermeticism, Orphism, Zoroastrianism, Pythagorism and, as absolute and unique statement, it is the First Commandment of the Law of God, the wisest, the most scientific, eternal, perfect and immutable statement. It is the Truth that will prevail over all the ignorantism, all the mistakes of relativism, all the trash of the religionism, sectarianism and lurism that have appeared or are yet to appear in the turmoil of pilgrim or perishable human foolishness, well or ill-intentioned. The Hindu Wisdom presents three representative echelons that form the FUNDAMENTAL INITIATIC UNITY:

1 – Buddhism, which did not appear with Siddharta Buddha, but had origin in the thirty-four previous Buddhas, whose genealogy is lost in the millennia. In Siddharta Buddha the Buddhist Doctrine was synthesised, and THE HOLY GOSPEL OF BUDDHA is the book that may and should be read by those who want to know Buddhism.

2 – THE BOOK OF THE PRINCIPLES by Veda Vyasa, which contains the DIVINE THEOGONY or the TOTAL WISDOM. Great wise and studious men stated that after Veda Vyasa, everything that was done by other Messiahs was just to get into details and peculiarities to say the same thing.

3 – Krishna left eternal, perfect and immutable teachings through words and personal demonstrations, in virtue of the faculties or powers that he had as Divine Word or representative of God, the ONE ORIGIN. The book BHAGAVAD GITA or SUBLIME CHANT OF IMMORTALITY or the BOOK OF SEVEN INTERPRETATIONS should be read by all those who wish to be entitled to speak with authority when speaking of God, of Spirit and Matter and of Immortality, Responsibility, Gradual Evolution and Sacred Purpose of the Spirit. Einstein and Chardin, and many other truly wise men have made this Bible from India their bedside book, the route of scientific search. When the religionist, sectarian and machiavellian or captious pestilences disappear, Humanity will know what these THREE SOURCES OF IMMORTAL WISDOM represent in terms of DIVINE REVELATIONS:

A – Hindu Wisdom, which had the Total Initiatic Keys in Buddhas, in Veda Vyasa and in Krishna.

B – The Law of God, the Code of Divine Morals, out of which life is a factory of weeping and grinding of teeth, and which has in the First Commandment the SENTENCE that expresses the DIVINE ORIGIN, THE SO-CALLED CREATION, THE RULING LAWS AND THE PURPOSE OF EVERYTHING AND EVERYONE. The three first Commandments concern God, who we must love in Spirit and Truth or through decent deeds, and not through idolatries, ritualisms, hysterical speeches, etc. The other seven Commandments teach the Pure Sociology, the decent treatment among brothers. As it is Divine Code, it would never ask to search for religionisms and sectarianisms, for these things must be abandoned, as they are sources of blasphemies and division among brothers.

C – The Divine Model Christ lived or represented by Jesus, by then the Planetary Director, and who also had to carry out the Outpouring of the Spirit on all the flesh or to generalise the Revelation. He was born through mediumistic phenomena. He had the Spirit of Limitless Gifts and

Signs. He left the Tomb Empty, and as the prophet Simeon said, concepts of all contradictions would be launched against Him, just as it has been happening and will still happen for a long time, because all the scoundrels, in the world of the incarnate and the discarnate, give themselves the right to be judges of God and owners of the TRUTH and the DOCTRINE with lots of false science and false goodness, in order to position themselves as inspectors of the conscience of others.

When hypocrisy ceases to command the religious show, everyone will have the One Origin as God, the Law of God as Moral Code, the Model Christ as Standard of Conduct and the Consoler generalised by Him as Consoling Grace. Then no one will ever try to invent ridiculous adorations to God, foolish ways of believing, disgusting clerical nobleness, etc., because they will be sure that the KNOWLEDGE OF TRUTH AND THE PRACTICE OF THE GOOD and nothing else represent men or incarnate or discarnate spirit, before the DIVINE JUSTICE. No one will destroy the Bhagavad Gita, no one will pass over the Law of God, and no one will produce contradictions against the Divine Model Christ without having to pay rigorously.

The SPIRIT OF BIBLICAL WARNINGS resides in the wisdom of these two texts or complementary sentences:

Of the Old Testament: “When you are gentle and humble, I will rebuke the vermin and I will remove the dirty spirit from the Earth.”

Of the New Testament or the Model Christ: “Follow my example, because I am gentle and humble in heart.”

The fanaticism around peripheral little truths grows because the incarnate and the discarnate, in jeopardy before the DIVINE JUSTICE, are considered gods, while the FUNDAMENTAL COMMANDS are disregarded, hidden on purpose... Huge is the number of those who talk about God, about the Truth, about the Law of God and about the Model Christ, just for mere facade or appearance of respect to the Truth, filling up religionisms and sectarianisms... Nevertheless, in the course of time, cycles or ages, the DIVINE JUSTICE moves its resources, and shaking events force full reconsideration in terms of CONDUCT.

Fundamental is the DOCTRINAL MASTER LINE, which derives from the work of the Great Initiates, Masters, Patriarchs, Christs and Apostles of the TRUTH THAT LEADS TO DIVINIZATION. The Biblical-Prophetic warnings about the NEW EARTH AND NEW HEAVEN were not given by chance. Therefore, at the right time the DIVINE JUSTICE will act and human contradiction will know that the intention of shocking the DIVINE DESIGNS is the work of crazy people.

Due to lack of criteria, many are the unfortunate who have already intended to exchange the Law of God and the Divine Model Christ for the parasite childishness of the incarnate and the discarnate, pretending to be “masters in Israel.” Because of that, they go to the extreme to endorse mistakes and dirtiness, corruptions and shameful inversions, throwing the responsibility of such filth on the shoulders of the Divine Mercy... By reading Romans, 1, 22 to 32, and the Apocalypse, 22, such mistaken ones will be able to understand that no human foolishness will invert the DIVINE ORDER.

As in Essence everything derives from the One Divine Essence, many are the testimonials given to this truth by the Great Initiates or Christs, and for people with higher intellectual and moral level, such knowledge has profound signification:

Of the Orphic Wisdom: “Know yourself and you shall know the universe and the gods.”

Of the Hermes Wisdom: “What is inside and outside, what is above and below, everything is one, because the Origin is only one.”

Of Jesus: “I am the Origin, the same that speaks to you.”

Of Zoroaster: “There is only one Truth and only through it shall you attain victory.”

Of Pythagoras: “From the One everything derives, in the One everything moves and in the One everything reaches the purpose.”

Of the Hindu Wisdom: “When the children of the One realise this, faster they can reach the Final Union, which is the objective of existence.”

Of Veda Vyasa: “By offering you the Knowledge of the One Origin, of the One Movement and of the One Purpose, I offer you the One Path, the Right Path. Those who, for any reason or pretext, stray shall have to, through suffering, return to the Right Path in order to be able to achieve the One Purpose.”

Of Krishna: “All lives or existences, all work and all suffering are for you to come back to Me, the One Lord, the Beginning and the Purpose.”

Of the Hindu Wisdom: “The Lord is in each one’s deep inner part, but very few are aware of it. Those who come to know that, and make efforts to achieve the union shall enjoy His Eternal Glory.”

Of the Hermes Wisdom: “The truly wise man is the one who knows he has God within himself and does everything to unite with Him.”

Of the Hindu Wisdom: “Those who seek the Truth outside them shall certainly find it in the foundations of everything that exists; but those who seek it within themselves and become one with it, are truly wise.”

Of the Popular Hindu Wisdom: “To search God outside is the best way to waste time and opportunities to reach the Divine Union.”

Of the Hindu Wisdom: “It is not enough to know that death does not exist. It is necessary to overcome it totally, reaching the Total Union.”

Of Jesus: “The Kingdom of God is inside each one and it will not come with external signs.”

Of Jesus: “The Father is Spirit and Truth, and that is what He wishes His children to be.”

Of the Hermes Wisdom: “What came from the Divine Crucible, to the Divine Crucible shall return, no matter what.”

Supreme Scientific Document: The First Commandment of the Law of God. No incarnate spirit is capable of defining it totally.

Supreme Document of Moral Order: The Law of God.

Supreme Example of Conduct: The one lived by Jesus, who was not born of man and did not leave His tomb full.

Supreme Messianic Act: The one of Jesus, returning as spirit to Pour Out the Consoling Spirit on the flesh, fulfilling the Divine Promise, as it is totally recorded in the Book of Acts of the Apostles.

The Best Opinion: The real blind one is the one that does not want to see.

The Best Warning: No one is hypocritical by chance.

Proof of Spiritual and Moral Inferiority: Even though man acknowledges the TRUTH to be only one, he keeps creating religious banners, misoneistic clergies, sectarian formulas, exclusivist little churches, closed-doors conspiracies and so many other maniac statutes with its mafia devices, where even God and the Doctrine of the Path have to be subject to ridiculous teachings fabricated by businessmen of such rubbish. Only God knows how much harm these people have caused and keep causing to Humanity. And, as all of this is done on purpose in the name of God for the witless to fall in traps, the rubbish has been working satisfactorily for its exploiters...

Hygienizing Truth: Does the Law of God command to be slave of any religion, or does it command to KNOW THE TRUTH AND TO PRACTISE THE GOOD?

Final Sentence: Does the Divine Model Christ command to be slave of any religion, or does He command to SEARCH THE TRUTH THAT SETS FREE?

Fact of the Hindu Wisdom: It has always been reincarnationist, it has always been revelationist, it has always known about the gradual evolution of spirits. Its mediumistic meetings, the EGREGORES have always been held with all the respect to the Divine Laws and by people with profound knowledge of the Fundamental Initiatic Truths. The exchange between the incarnate and the discarnate has always been common reality in hinduism, although the passive faculties have never been preferred.

XII

THE GREAT BIBLES OF HUMANITY

The Great Bibles, once studied, make the Fundamental Initiatic Truths be recognised; Truths that came from remote times, hundreds of millennia ago, and throw out this repulsive thing that is the religious, sectarian fanaticism and the fanaticism for men, books, mediums, etc. They teach that the TRUTH is good, not men or religions.

A – The Popol Vuh, or Mother of the Bibles, the Atlantis', mentioned in some very ancient documents;

B – Ramayana, of Rama, reporting the Great Epopee;

C – The Zend Avesta of Zoroaster, the Bible of the Persians;

D – Orphic Wisdom, the Initiatic Fundamentals of Greece;

E – The Emerald Tablet, of Hermes, the Bible of the Egyptians;

F – The Book of the Dead, also of the Egyptians;

G – The Book of the Principles by Veda Vyasa;

H – The Bhagavad Gita of Krishna, THE SUPREME BOOK OF ANCIENT TIMES;

I – The Old Testament, starting with Moses and ending in Malachi, reporting profound initiatic teachings, later burnt and lost, then restored in an incomplete and contradictory way. It contains the Law of God or Divine Morals, it promises the arrival of the Christ, Example of Conduct, and the Outpouring of Spirit on the flesh;

J – The Gospel of Buddha, summarizing the Doctrine of the Thirty Five Buddhas;

K – The Code of Manu;

L – The Golden Verses of Pythagoras, or what was left from the burning of the libraries;

M – The Talmud, the real testament of the Betrayal of Israeli rabbis, contradicting Moses and the Prophets, the Moral Law and the Healthy Mediumistic Cultivation left by Moses, as from Numbers, chapter 11;

N – The New Testament, proving the prophecies of the Old Testament, that is, the arrival of the Messiah, Example of Conduct, the Outpouring of Revelation or Spirit on the flesh, etc. It is advisable to read it with honesty, because against Jesus and His Immortal Task, all contradictory concepts and all the betrayals would rise, as Prophet Simeon stated, and they are in the world, disguised as true...;

O – The Koran, the Bible of the Arabs;

P – The Everlasting Gospel, promised in the Apocalypse, 14, 6.

Those who want to learn about the Initiatic Fundamentals of all Great Bibles should read Osvaldo Polidoro's books. And those who really want to know and practise THE TRUE CHRISTIANISM should read the Biblical-Prophetic documentation with INTELLIGENCE AND HONESTY or without deceitful manoeuvres of any groups.

THE LANGUAGE OF THE BIBLES

Children of Revealed Truths,
Eleven Bibles in staggered times,
Brought by people gifted with faculties,
In order to instruct people spread on Earth.

If from men they inherited faults,
From men they produce their webs.
From the Origin they transmit immortal teachings,

Paths of Truth and sweet divine chants.

Remember, spiritist, the instructions,
From the same Masters in new functions,
Which throughout time God so orders,
Moving the reincarnation that levels off everything.

Good is the Truth, not the religions,
May vice and mystifications not be defended,
For no Bible has ever valued the Evil,
Once you only move towards God through the Divine Justice.

Speaking less of the Divine Mercy,
As without Divine Justice, discord rules,
And the Truth will never support hypocrisy,
Which does not hide in the Law of God and in Jesus.

Other gleams will illuminate you,
Which are already in your horizons,
Proclaiming the signs from the biblical truth,
Because the Truth, in order to be, is above mortals.

XIII

THE TRUTH IS FIRE!

THE GOSPEL TREE – The same as Initiatic Tree, from the Ancient Revelations. It is good to think above the worlds, continents, countries, races, peoples, nations, religions, sects, books, men, human institutions and statutes, human fabricated titles and nobilities, etc. Take special care of what is stated in chapters 14 and 19 in the Apocalypse, because other times will denote other responsibilities. It is also called Tree of Life, of Good and Evil, because the initiation leads to knowledge, clears things up and therefore, increases the responsibility. Refer to Genesis and to the Apocalypse.

PRUDENCE SAYS – Not to dogmatise.

THE GREAT ENEMY – Yeast of the Pharisee.

KINGDOM OF THE PURE SPIRIT – The ignorant, the indolent, the coward, the hypocrite, the jealous, the vain, liars, the idolatrous, sorcerers, murderers, thieves, etc, will not enter there. For the Law and the Christ, everything! Against them, nothing!

TO THOSE WHO FALL OR DIVERT – Stand up and return to the path... Much deserves the sinner who very much regrets!... But through deeds, not through speeches or appearances...

SHAMEFUL – The Law despised and the Christ still crucified!

EASY – To preach, to pretend, to want to control the conscience of others...

DIFFICULT – To bear worthy fruits through example...

A GREAT CHAPTER – 22 of the Apocalypse.

BE CAREFUL – With the false science, the false goodness, and derivations. Out of the DIVINE MORAL ORDER, everything leads to weeping and grinding of teeth!

CONCLUSIVE – To deny does not mean to solve.

DIFFICULT – To say great things to creatures that are still small...

EMBRYONIC SPIRITS – They search outside through artificialities what they bring in their inside, and they will only be able to find it through decent social deeds.

FACT – No one will approach the Kingdom of Pure Spirit without moving away from the kingdom of the world. Nevertheless, without using the world no one will make it! Understand it well.

MORE HONOURS AND MORE GLORIES – To the one who, in the command of immediate legions, ruled the densification of energies for the Earth to become a solid inhabitable world; to the one who has commanded it with Wisdom and Love until now; to the one who delivered the Divine Modelling and Generalised the Revelation; to Divine Friend JESUS, summoned to be more in the Direction of Worlds and Humanities, all Love, all Dedication and all Devotion along Eternity. We are all brothers, we will all go there; and to acknowledge, to love and to serve those with higher hierarchy in the DIVINE ORDER corresponds to LOVE GOD ABOVE EVERYTHING because the Hierarchy, in the Creation¹ in general, is part of the divine laws.

EASY TO UNDERSTAND – Wherever the evolutionary process in action may still exist, there must be elevations and modifications of commands in all grades of the Scale. Many and significant modifications will take place with the advent of maturity.

FOR THE COMMON MAN – It would be extremely good for him to know this: the TRUTH THAT SETS FREE ignores religious and sectarian values and their derivations because it only acknowledges the DEEDS, the conduct in society, which the Divine Justice sees in secret.

EXTREMELY IMPORTANT – While we inform, we attribute responsibility. It is not by chance and we hope that each one considers the effects of the good and bad examples on the neighbour. Drop by drop, everything will be counted, and more strictly, because of the evolution of general knowledge and the great benefits derived from scientific conquests.

TRADITION – Tradition contains the negative and the positive of all that Humanity has conquered in millions of years through Ages, Cycles and Civilizations. It is necessary to discern, and a lot, so as not to commit serious mistakes against the duty to REACH THE SACRED PURPOSE. Without changing, who will stop being an old wineskin?... Without changing, who will stop being an old cloth?... Be careful then with fanaticisms for religions, sects, doctrines, men, books, any banners and derivations.

DIVINE JUSTICE – It says: GO AND LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOUR, BECAUSE ONLY BY DOING SO, YOU WILL LOVE GOD. I DO NOT HAVE RELIGION OR SECT, BECAUSE I AM THE TRUTH!

SO IT HAS BEEN – The last prophet is always skinned in the name of the previous one... However, THE TRUTH THAT SETS FREE will continue its divinizing work in the inner part of each child of God, whatever it takes.

HYPOCRITE – A lot or a little, a religious man is always a hypocrite, because he keeps intending to divide the TRUTH THAT SETS FREE.

THE TRUTH THAT SETS FREE – As it is self-sufficient, it makes self-competent people.

FEAR OF FIRE – It is for the ones who are made of straw.

MEDICINE AGAINST IGNORANCE – JESUS warned forever that for those who knock, it will be opened, for those who call, it will be answered, for those who ask, it will be given.

MYSTERY AND MIRACLE – Arguments of the ignorant or exploiters of ignorance. In God everything is LAWS, ELEMENTS AND FACTS.

WEeping AND GRINDING OF TEETH – The places of weeping and grinding of teeth are crammed with religious men, sectarians and fanatics for Bibles, Codifications, Mediumistic Messages, men, books, human institutions or statutes. However, those who practise the TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE will not end up there. Is it hard to understand?

GENERALISATION OF THE REVELATION – Out of the nineteen times that the Old Testament refers to it, the most explicit one is found in chapter 2, by Prophet Joel. (Joel, 2, 28)

WHO WOULD COME TO ACCOMPLISH IT? – Jesus was the one who BAPTISED IN SPIRIT OR REVELATION. Refer to John Baptist's words about this. (John, 1, 33).

WHAT IS THE FUNCTION OF THE REVELATION? – Refer to John, chapters 7, 14, 15 and 16.

HOW DID JESUS ACHIEVE THE BAPTISM OF SPIRIT? – Refer to the Book of Acts, chapters 1, 3, 4, 7, 10 and 19.

HOW DID THE APOSTLES HOLD THEIR SPIRITIST SESSIONS? – Refer to the First Epistle to Corinthians, chapters 12, 13 and 14.

PRUDENCE – Be careful when acquiring Bibles, because many editions have been shamelessly altered.

REMINDER – The TRUTH THAT SETS FREE can be announced through Bibles, Codifications and Messages, but it will never depend on them. The TRUTH is the lady, not the slave.

WARNINGS AND ASSISTANCE – They will come from outside, along different paths and in many ways, but the ACCOMPLISHMENT will depend on the CONSCIENCE OF EACH CHILD OF GOD.

BEFORE THE DIVINE JUSTICE – All children of God present themselves, but not the Bibles, Codifications and Messages. And many are those who move towards the places of weeping and grinding of teeth, because they trust in their readings, leaving aside the DECENCY OF CONDUCT!

THE GREAT APOCALYPTIC HOUR – If the time has come, through the RESTORATION OF THE DOCTRINE OF THE TRUTH, to intensify the communication between the incarnate and the discarnate, the time has also come, on this Planet, for each child of God to THINK in terms of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, in order to LIVE in terms of KNOWLEDGE, CERTAINTY and GOODNESS. We do not send, whoever it may be, to religionism and sectarianism, ancient or modern, more dressed up or less, but to their OWN CONSCIENCE because with it, only with it will they present themselves before the DIVINE JUSTICE in order to answer for their own deeds!

TO THE TRUTHFUL – When Moses started teaching, he was not welcome. They rose up against the Prophets, pursuing and murdering them. They had chased the Model Christ since He was born until they completed the criminal action at the Calvary. And all by those who, in all times, forged clerical-pharisaic little churches, despotic institutions or statutes. We remind, though, that it is a different time and such false workers will be stricken with abandonment and desperation.

HUMAN CONCEPTS – Man thinks as he can, not as he wants; and in order to think better, he will have to improve his knowledge. Will he manage to do it with dogmas, old ideas, stagnation, religionism, sectarianisms, pharisaism, etc?

INITIATIC REVELATIONS – Schools of Truth, Love and Virtue, which came through Vedas, Buddhas, Zoroasters, Herms, Patriarchs, Prophets, Orpheus, Pythagoras, the Model Christ, etc.

RELIGIONS AND CLERICAL-PHARISAISM – Inventions of men or less honest groupings that have, in the name of the Great Revelators, organised formal programmes, idolatrous, political and many other exploitations, and have even blasphemed against the Ministry of the Revelation, thus, encouraging ignorance, materialism, brutality and the immorality which has assailed Humanity, making it a victim of catastrophic consequences.

BIBLES, CODIFICATIONS AND MESSAGES – Each Great Revelator drew them up, relatively, towards the TRUTH. They are incomplete, faulty and omissive, and they will have to go through progressive alterations consonant to human evolution. However, great inferior interests have always been involved, and for a long time, they will still be, hindering the necessary progress.

REVELATION – Communicability of angels, spirits or souls. It is the so-called Ministry of the Holy Spirit, or Sacred Spirits, and the Model Christ was responsible for the generalisation of this Grace of Heaven. Refer to the Book of Acts of the Apostles. Refer to the book THE

SPIRITISTS' NEW TESTAMENT, which contains all the information about it, in a free way, above and out of any little churches. It is a work without parallel in many aspects.

SPIRITISM – Elijah, as Christ promised, would come to restore the Doctrine of the Path of the Truth that Sets Free. He started the task as John Huss and did not finish it as Kardec. Spiritism is the TOTAL INITIATIC SYNTHESIS; it is not a question of human scientificism, philosophism or religionism, all of which will have to change a lot. To mix up FUNDAMENTAL SPIRITISM with human concepts, however honest they may be, is to make a huge mistake. THE TOTAL INITIATIC SYNTHESIS leads towards TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE before which scientificism, philosophism and religionism will have to bow. The best way to avoid harmful dogmatization and pharisaism is not to mix up Spiritism with spiritists. Do everything you can to avoid falling into old clerical-pharisaic mistakes, such as the creation of despotic little groups under the most different pretexts or even without pretexts...

THE LAST WORD – No one knows when the last word about TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, which is the FUNDAMENTAL SPIRITISM, will be said.

FAITHFUL AND TRUE WITNESSES – The Apocalypse announces them, because out of them everything is imperfect, everything is path to darkness and suffering. No one will ever pass over them.

FIRST WITNESS – THE TEN COMMANDMENTS OF THE LAW OF GOD.

SECOND WITNESS – THE DIVINE MODELLING OF THE CHRIST.

ABSOLUTE JUDGE – GOD.

RELATIVE JUDGE – The conscience of each child of God, who acts and bears responsibility through his free will.

KINGDOM OF GOD OR OF TRUTH – It is inside each one and will not come with external signs, as the Model Christ taught.

CONSTRUCTIVE FACTORS – Morals, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue.

TO CONTROL – Pocket, stomach, sex, pride, selfishness, etc.

PATHS TO DARKNESS – Everything that is out of the Two Witnesses.

APOCALYPSE, CHAPTERS 14 and 19 – Many Directors will pass until the evolutionary consummation of Humanity, but the Direction will never change; that is, the Law and the Divine Modelling will never pass, although the evolutionary climb forces, from cycles to cycles, changes in the commanding posts. The Administrative Authority belongs to the commanding posts, to the delegations, and the individuals will normally pass through them. For the earthly men, it is still hard to clearly conceive of the High Conductors of Worlds and Humanities. However, it is good to start thinking about it because no one is special before God and everyone will have to get there.

MATURITY PHASE – Ending the youth the maturity will begin, and with it the victory over everything that has so far looked good in terms of religionism, sectarianisms, simulations, idolatries, fanaticism for men, books, human institutions or statutes.

TRAGIC FORGETFULNESS – In chapter 12, in the First Letter to Corinthians, Paul refers to the Baptism of the Spirit exposing the nine fundamental mediumships or the most ordinary ones in those days. The most necessary one has been the most forgotten, which is the DISCERNMENT OF THE COMMUNICATING SPIRITS.

ANOTHER WARNING – Chapter 4, in the First Letter by John the Evangelist about the DISCERNMENT OF THE COMMUNICATING SPIRITS.

COMMUNICATING SPIRITS – No one is AUTHORITY, only the Law of God and the Divine Modelling of the Christ. Those who are out of them, no matter with what label they present themselves, must be placed aside. Only one is the DIVINE MORAL ORDER WHICH CONDUCTS THE INFINITE, and therefore, the incarnate and the discarnate are subject to it, whether they know it or not, like it or not, desire it or not. All the rest is relative; they are sciences, philosophies, arts, etc.

MUCH DIRT – This is what many incarnate and discarnate spirits do, in the name of the Revelation. However, the DIVINE JUSTICE will take care of everything...

LORD! LORD! – This is how the credulous and the incredulous ones keep yelling in the places of weeping and grinding of teeth, because the DIVINE JUSTICE ignores human pretexts, but ACKNOWLEDGES THE SOCIAL DEEDS.

NEW PLANETARY DIRECTOR – Chapters 11, 12, 14, 19 and 21 are about what will be up to Him to do, applying the Two Faithful and True Witnesses, which are the Law of God and the Divine Modelling of the Christ. The Apocalypse is symbolic in its lessons, but it is Spirit and Truth in its prophecies. Understand it or not, but the ROD OF IRON, which means greater requirements before the MATURITY AGE, will start to work. The power of GOODNESS will be acknowledged, and very unfortunate will be those who do not acknowledge it in their deeds...

FROM JOHN HUSS UNTIL THE MIDDLE OF THE TWENTY-FIRST CENTURY – It is the time of transition, marked by great teachings and convulsions so that Humanity may enter the phase of spiritual maturity. John Huss started the Reform, spread the written Gospel and restored the Communicability of the Angels, Spirits or Souls in order to warn, illustrate and comfort the incarnate and the discarnate. This is how those who inherit the Earth of future cycles will talk about him in the forthcoming millennia...

ZEAL – The lack of zeal is not worse than the excess of zeal. By facing the human mistakes of initiatic nature with goodwill, we have the hypocrite pharisees and scribes in their criminal role for excess of zeal. Bad faith, in terms of different kinds of exploitations, is crime of other grades and it will be much costlier.

RULE, PLUMB AND LEVEL – The Law of God, the Model Christ and the Revelation. No one will ever edify properly, disregarding these tools.

COMMON DENOMINATOR – With the transmission of the teachings about the Divine Creating¹, Sustaining and Designating Essence, about the spiritual spark, the evolutionary process through worlds and lives and the sacred purpose to be reached, and with the recognition of the Law as Code of Conduct, of the Christ as Divine Mould and of the Revelation as Source of warnings, illustrations and comfort, everyone will acknowledge one COMMON DENOMINATOR for progressive steps. This common denominator is called OPPORTUNITIES!

OPPORTUNITIES – In God, there are no mysteries, miracles, favours or insults. His laws are eternal, perfect and immutable and everyone will have the same opportunities to be, to live, to promote factors, to know, to practise and to take due responsibilities.

TRIALS – God does not tempt, but tests. Through His laws, He offers opportunities in the bosom of Creation¹ and Spiritual Family so that the child can grow, individually, in Love and Wisdom. Remember these factors: Missions, Trials and Expiations.

MISSIONS, TRIALS AND EXPIATIONS – Missions and trials are chosen, but expiations are imposed to the child who disobeyed the Law of Harmony. However, it is good to remember that such factors are significantly intercalated because of the influence of personal merits. For common individuals, missionary factors, trials and expiations are taken into account in percentages, and it would be very hard to measure such percentages. However, in exceptional cases, for better or for worse, strongly marked factors are manifested. And the planners of incarnationist programmes do everything for the best profit of the individuals.

NECESSITIES – Everyone is dependent, no one is self-sufficient! Here is a reality to be carefully balanced, but unfortunately it is not. Because of this negligence, the tools called pocket, stomach, sex, pride, selfishness, etc, cause terrible damage in the moral structure of the individuals. Everyone is in need and everyone owes mutual duties in fraternal efforts. And when fraternity fails, weeping and grinding of teeth appear, as “prizes.”...

IN THE SPIRITUAL WORLD – If, from time to time, God allowed the incarnate to be taken to a visit to the thousand spiritual kingdoms or heavens, all would change and very fast in terms of human fraternity. Because from the tenebrous abysses of the sub-crust to the glorious and luminous kingdoms, all that is seen witnesses to the CONDUCT OF INDIVIDUALS DURING

THE INCARNATION. Everything is a result of what one has done and how one has acted in the bosom of Human Family.

THE GREAT SCENERY – The spiritual world, where everyone will go, is the great scenery where everyone will have to show themselves, whether they want it or not, like it or not, are aware of it or not, because the laws of God do not change. From the Planet top to bottom or bottom to top, or from the Planet outside to inside and vice-versa, everything serves as living sample of what these words mean: EVOLUTION and MERIT.

EVOLUTION – The grade reached by the spirit, not taking into account offences or amends. It is the individual without crimes to redeem; however, with no more evolution than that already accomplished. It is what it is, nothing more, and to be more, it will have to evolve normally.

MERIT – Everyone receives according to the deeds practised during incarnation and therefore, the incarnate must live aware of it. Within the range of their evolutionary grade, they can either go up for the good they have done or go down in the social scale, while they have to redeem for the evil they have done. They do not lose their inner evolution, but limitations are imposed on them in social area, while the offences last. In many cases of high transgressions against the Law of Harmony, which the Law of God is all about, one will have to suffer in the darkness and in painful incarnations for a long time. Those who want to take good care of themselves should remember the Law and the Model Christ before acting. And if there is still anyone who, by ignorance, thinks of making use of religionist tricks, of simulations bought from the mercenaries of idolatry that pretend to be ministries of God, we remind them to change their minds.

THE GREAT CHANGE – The change is in the sense of trusting in TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, abandoning forever all the liars and the compromising religionist externalism. Those who arrive in the world of spirituality in order to deserve the kingdom of Light and Glory will have to present DEEDS OF LOVE AND WISDOM. The places of darkness are full of religious men, scientists, philosophers, etc.

THE POWER OF FORMS – The closer to the solid Planet, the denser the realms or the thicker and heavier the environmental matter becomes. The further away from the Planet, the more etherised, luminous, harmonious, perfumed and musical the matter becomes, reaching divine levels that are impossible to describe. Wisdom and Love, but the WISDOM OF MORAL LAWS AND LIVED LOVE, are what make the child of God rise to such high kingdoms. To desire is what it takes to have, and in such different ways from the rude laws of the solid plane and the realms of darkness that, if they were all exposed or explained, earthly minds would not be able to understand.

THE PART OF GOD – God gives, warns and discharges responsibility. We cooperated in the making of Bibles, Codifications and Messages, and now we warn about the Maturity Phase, which Humanity will enter, growing in rights and duties. Do you understand the warning? Because there has never been transition of Age or Cycle of real significance to the History of the Planet or Humanity without its correspondent Great Warning. See, in chapters 14 and 19 of the Apocalypse, the prophecies that correspond to the current age.

EFFICIENCY – As the Humanity of this Planet is still in a very low level, there are more incredulous than credulous people concerning things of the TRUTH THAT SETS FREE. As measure of prudence, we advise to do good efficiently, because everything will happen, and those who have practised good deeds will have merits in their favour. To wait deserving... that is the advantage!

ABSURD – It is absurd to dogmatise about the REVEALED TRUTHS, but it is wise to live to the TRUTHS IN CONSTANT REVELATION. The dogmatic and the formalists, those who exploit the witless that think that God was gone in the past when He sent Masters, the Initiated, Prophets, the Model Christ, etc, speak about the Revealed Truths. But those who live to the blossoming of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE in them believe in the TRUTHS IN CONTINUOUS REVELATION, because they are intelligent and honest. The Creation¹ is alive, one, vibrant, continuous, progressive and perfectible. When everyone gets to know how to think

with intelligence and honesty, the cleric-pharisaic plague will end and Humanity will walk faster towards the Christic Perfection.

If the angel, spirit or soul, called Gabriel, communicated with Zechariahs, in order to announce that he would be the father of the Precursor, it is because this is a common phenomenon in the Creation¹. And those who want to understand this should search in the eleven Bibles of Humanity, and they will see that the spiritist truths are there. And if they search in the infinite Worlds and Humanities, they will find them there as ordinary happenings, because the Divine Laws are eternal, perfect and immutable.

If Mary talked with the same Gabriel; if the Wise Men gifted with mediumship or the Initiated saw legions of angels, spirits or souls; if Joseph, having been warned in dream, escaped with Mary and the Boy; if Jesus had angels, spirits or souls, ascending and descending upon Him, if, pay attention, all these things happened, it is because they belong to the list of common truths of God's Creation¹. To be Christian is to IMITATE THE DIVINE MODEL CHRIST!

ALERT – To know is very important, but to apply well is even more important. Therefore, what is convenient above religious fanaticisms of any groups under any pretext is to KNOW THE TRUTH AND DO GOOD, because God is the Lord of everything and everyone, and will never be slave of formulas that men invented to defend their groupings. Grow in spirit, live for the FUNDAMENTAL TRUTHS and try to inherit the Earth of future cycles. Big, very big shakings will come before the arrival of the Age of Maturity, but the imitators of the Christ will bear everything, and will reach the fair victory.

THE PLEASURE OF TRUTH – Unfortunate are those who search the TRUTH, not for the pleasure of the TRUTH, but in order to favour, defend or attract mundane interests. And those who search the TRUTH as a manufacturer of prodigies to benefit from are not fortunate either. Fortunate is the one who searches the TRUTH for the pleasure of the TRUTH, without any inferior interests, as he knows that, sooner or later, he will have to leave the carnal plane to answer for his deeds before the Divine Justice.

To sing anthems of praise, to give long speeches, to invent simulations and sacraments, to read biblical texts constantly, to hold spiritist sessions, to read mediumistic messages, to know about God, about the laws, about the spirits, or whatever, all that, we repeat, do not guarantee celestial privileges to whoever it may be. What guarantees celestial privileges is LOVE ONE ANOTHER, this reality that does not enslave to any religionist banners.

Every second, a large number of brothers arrive from the flesh in the spiritual world. They present and consider themselves special before God, because they have had this or that religious or sectarian connection, because they have learned philosophies, initiations, theological sciences, etc. They even claim out loud their phoney acquired rights; but the Divine Justice, because it is Divine, only considers the GOOD DEEDS practised and LOVE invigorated in terms of GOODNESS. And it informs them about the new opportunities that Heaven will grant them so that they may return to the carnal plane, where they will have opportunities to know, think, feel and act as someone who really desires to become SPIRIT AND TRUTH.

APOCALYPTIC SIGNS – They will never come through miracles and mysterious facts, because there is no such thing in God. Human ignorance or bad faith is what makes such follies be believed and spread. Therefore, for all events, there should be those who think out of and above enigmas and other nullities. The enigmatic interpretations from which deceitful groups have extracted profitable advantages, causing damages to human evolution in general, have already gone too far. You will have to march along with the events, assisting or damaging, loving or hating, suffering or enjoying, because the determining laws will force you towards this, in or out of the flesh. You will know about the cyclic-historical changes and the exchanges in the management of all posts, because this is usual in the Divine Order. Just try, if you really want to think as worthy children of God, to elevate the mind and the heart because the BASIC LAWS will never change. The Shepard will give his place to the White Horseman, the Wonderful Boy will take over the

planetary directorship, but no one has given nor will give Heaven for free or as a favour to anyone! It is convenient to understand it very well.

XIV

FROM THE KINGDOM OF GOD

1 – The spark descends from God to the Kingdom of the World, which means material world, until it reaches a certain point of CONSCIENCE OF THE TRUTH in the course of millions of years.

2 – When the spark reaches this point, it perceives the Divine Glories as through a conceptual telescope, not always recognizing that it came from these Divine Glories, and to them it will return in FULL CONSCIENCE.

3 – The FULL CONSCIENCE is a living experience state, and not a matter of concepts, of schools or philosophisms.

4 – During the phase of philosophisms or conceptualisms, the spark measures everything from the standpoint of scientificisms, philosophisms, religionisms, sectarianisms, technicisms, leaving in a low level the MORAL question, which represents everything in the DIVINE ORDER as a FACTOR OF HARMONY AND GLORIFICATION.

5 – Before rising significantly in the evolutionary scale, the spark cannot understand what the MORAL FACTOR represents in order to reach the VIBRATORY UNITY or Christic Grade and therefore, the scientificisms, philosophisms and religionisms seem to be everything in terms of wisdom and evolution.

6 – During this period then, the spark gets fascinated with the technical chatter of the world; judging that it is what matters as it is unaware of the splendours that the UNION WITH THE DIVINE MORALS reserves to it.

7 – The spark does not even understand that the places of darkness, weeping and grinding of teeth are full of scientists, philosophers and religionists, since they have failed towards the DIVINE MORAL ORDER.

8 – The spark forgets the PURPOSE TO BE REACHED, which is the fulfilment of the TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, because the inferiority reminds it only of the means, which are the faulty human scientificisms, philosophisms and religionisms.

9 – As the spark receives information only from the inferior spiritual planes, where human relativism is still in force, it presumes that the technical chatter of the world is authority in higher planes, even in the Christic Plane.

10 – By rising, it will naturally understand that below, the law of FORMS is what matters, whereas above what matters is the law of LOVE, which never moves away from the DIVINE MORAL ORDER.

11 – After rising, when the spark becomes SPIRIT AND TRUTH, participating in the DIVINE UBIQUITY, in which MORALS and LOVE represent everything, the spark will then remember the time in which it believed in scientificisms, philosophisms and religionisms, and it will realise how spiritually childish it had been by bowing before the Kingdom of the World.

12 – Then it will conclude that the language of the spark varies according to its evolution, and it will understand what these words mean:

“He who is from the Earth speaks of the Earth, and he who is from Heaven speaks of Heaven.”

“Become one with me, because as I am one with the Father, we shall be only one.”

“I, who am in the world, am the Light of the world.”

“I am the Origin, the same one who speaks to you.”

“I am the Path, the Truth and the Life.”

"I am the living bread which has come down from Heaven."

"Follow my example, because I am gentle and humble at heart..."

"I leave you the example: as I did, you should also do."

13 – On the Christic Plane, FORM is DIVINE LIGHT concentrated on this grade, and it presents itself in Light, Glory and Power, in a way that it is still inconceivable to human minds.

14 – Nothing exists on the earthly plane and on lower spiritual planes in terms of colours, sounds and vibrations that can give a concrete idea of what it is. As the Apocalypse says, only those who arrive there will know because words do not explain and no one can transmit such things to others.

15 – No child of God will fail to get there, cost what it may, because the DIVINE DESIGNS will never fail. However, after a certain point, the inner fight will have to be carried on CONSCIOUSLY in order to hasten the entrance into the Christic Kingdom, into the ONE STATE or Buddhic State of the Hinduism, which has been announcing it since very remote millennia and which had in Krishna its Sublime Expositor.

16 – Because of the Sacred Purpose to be reached, which infinitely surpasses everything that the current average man can possibly imagine, it is necessary to remember the Model Christ's words: "SEEK THE KINGDOM OF GOD AND HIS JUSTICE FIRST, AND THEN ALL THE REST SHALL BE ADDED TO YOU."

17 – Science, Philosophy and Religion are inaccurate means, but TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE will never fail. And no TRUTH OF GOD will die because of human scientificisms, philosophisms and religionisms. God is not slave to masks and labels!

18 – Not only does the Christic Message summon to the Kingdom of Pure Spirit, but it also proclaims in an absolute way the need to HARMONISE WITH THE DIVINE MORAL ORDER. It is not the Model Christs' duty to teach the relative truths, but to teach the SCIENCE OF TOTAL TRUTH; and that is why they speak of the VERTICAL LOVE OF GOD and say to be careful with the horizontal love of men that can lead to hells.

19 – We are warning before the entrance into the MATURITY AGE!...

20 – Argue whoever wants to, but the TRUTH will never change and without harmonizing with it, no one will ever achieve the UNION WITH THE DIVINE ESSENCE within themselves or in the INNER KINGDOM, to enjoy by participating in the DIVINE STATE, the Glory of counting on spiritual amplitudes, for the time being buried in their own SELF.

21 – A great book, mind you, is not a book full of technical and formal words, but rather a book which contains DIVINE IDEAS, because it is based on ETERNAL, PERFECT AND IMMUTABLE TRUTHS OF GOD; that is, a book whose teachings lead the spark towards the INNER CHRIST in order to free it for ETERNITY.

22 – It is necessary to be very careful with the false science, with the false goodness, with the false humbleness, in short, with the false honesty, that which enlarges appearances, which produces labels, which salutes pharisaic little churches, etc.

23 – THE TRUTH THAT SETS FREE is not the one which is based on human concepts, which places human scientificisms, philosophisms and religionisms before God, but the one which has foundations in TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE and for that very reason, it will pronounce ABSOLUTE JUDGEMENT on each one's deeds.

24 – When the Scripture states that the wisdom of man is foolishness to God, it refers to the wisdom that is applied out of the DIVINE MORAL ORDER. To forge the application of wisdom costs much more than it seems, because those who have more knowledge will certainly answer for more.

25 – Within a few centuries from now, many goats will cry tears of blood because they have not listened to the warnings from Heaven and, as they have not done so, the afflicting crying will be worthless. They will remember Adam's lesson, but they will have to be Adams in expiatory worlds.

SPIRIT – PERISPIRIT – CHAKRAS – PLEXUS

SPIRIT – It is the name of the spiritual spark or what is of the same essence as God is, exists and moves in order to develop the Divine Virtues that it has in latent state, until it returns to the Divine Unity as Spirit and Truth, or participant of all the Divine Virtues. Among them, the Divine Ubiquity represents the synthesis or the virtue that means having the other virtues in plain evidence. The term creation is wrong and generates false concept, because everything is emanation from God or the Origin. Nothing derives from nothing, or from a God that has never existed, that pulled or pulls out everything from a magician's hat or by ways of enigmas, mysteries, miracles, etc. The spirits start completely ignorant or unconscious, later they think incorrectly, accept errors and absurdities as if they were eternal or perfect realities. They practise religionisms, fetishisms, witchcrafts, idolatries, liturgies, appearances of truthful cult, etc. However, we remind you that the time will come when the spirit will have to KNOW THE TRUTH AND PRACTISE THE GOOD, out of and above foolish externalisms. Since everything is a matter of Laws, Elements and Facts in God or in the Origin, so will the sparks emanated from the Origin have to become because the "YOU ARE GODS" will be reality in all spirits.

PERISPIRIT – The concept of Spirit, Perispirit and Body is childish. The perispirit could never fail to hold the most profound complexity one could desire, considering that it is in it and through it that the spirit records all the evolutionary marks or conquests. In order to say everything about the perispirit, or the vehicle of the soul, it would be necessary to say about the complete story of a spirit, as from its emanation from the Origin, with all the evolutionary process accomplished, until it becomes TOTAL ONE OR GOD IN GOD, also presenting all the ecologic-mesological truth or the history of the worlds and inter-worlds, the environments in which it moved and the elements and resources which it used for its self-divinization, or conscious return to the Origin. Nevertheless, as it has already been taught:

A – The spiritual spark or the spirit, or that particle from God, which has been emanated with all the potential Divine Values, will have to move through the worlds and inter-worlds, until it becomes God in God or Spirit and Truth. What this means, for the time being, is beyond the comprehension of earthly men.

B – As the beginning of the vehicle of the soul or perispirit, the Crown of Divine Light is formed in the course of millions of years. After the Origin or God, what comes first is the Divine Light. Since the spark is from the same essence as God is, it is easy to understand that the first crown to form is the Divine Light. It is the first manifestation of God and the spirits concerning the Matter. It is the first tool, so to speak.

C – As millions of years go by, the six outer crowns are formed. They are the remaining tools or connecting agents, since the spirit goes on living in more complex bodies or with more organs or limbs, etc. The emergence of the crowns is extremely slow; it follows the development of the spark in its walk through the species, which amount hundreds of thousands. Before reaching the human species, as primate, the spirit does not have the seven crowns formed yet; and the ones that it already has are not symmetrically perfect nor are they bearer of better colouration. It is by reaching the reason, that is, by being able to think, that the last crowns will be formed, and it is by the KNOWLEDGE OF THE TRUTH AND THE PRACTICE OF THE GOOD that they will acquire sublime symmetries and colouration. During the biological climb, after entering the human species, the High Planetary Leaders give teachings and instructions through emissaries. They are the Initiated, Masters, Prophets and Christs, who, along the Ages and Cycles, deliver sacred documents. The part of the Origin or God never fails, and those who do not learn the best and do not behave in the best way will certainly pay for the imprudence.

CHAKRAS – In each crown, a Centre of Energy or of concentration of the power of each crown is formed for the distribution of this same power within the ambit or within the functional structure of the chakras or energy centres. The chakra that is formed in the first crown, or of

Divine Light that activates the Pineal glandule, has the greatest role, because it is the first to be formed, and it goes on serving the spark. And millions of years later, when the self-divinization is getting characterised, all the others will merge or will have total representation in it. This is so because the spark, by growing from inside to outside in terms of crowns of energy, will be diminishing them from outside to inside, or becoming unified in the Divine Light, extensively dilated or exposed in a glorious way. However, they still show tones of gold, blue and opal in marvellous scintillations; in other words, all the chakras will become unified in colours and divine splendours in the coronary chakra, because everything returns to the UNITY. Plexus is the name given to the chakra when the spirit is incarnate; but it does not matter its name, because the importance lies in what is reality to God.

DENSE OR THICK ELEMENTS – As from their beginning, the crowns command the etheric and substantial elements of the perispirit along the climb. There would never be a connection of the spark to such elements if it were not for the crowns of energy. And there would never be connection to the gases, vapours, liquids and solids of the physical body if it were not for the crowns of energy and the substantial elements of the perispirit. In order to command complex bodies concerning organs and limbs, through the biological climb, the movement of the crowns and chakras reaches real mechanic-determining splendours, because although the spark is still treading in the times of unconscious automatism, or in the times of instinct or embryo of reason, the fact is that crowns and chakras do not fail in their functions. And when the spark reaches evolutionary heights of the common man of the present, the complexity of the crowns or chakras becomes greatly ostensive in an immense movement of lights and magnetic and electric frequencies. Whatever the spark has to direct, it sends messages from the Coronary chakra. And whenever it has to feel the reflexes of the operation of the organs and limbs, or of the external world, it will receive them from the corresponding chakras, since they have specific functions within the ambit of general movement.

THE IMPORTANCE OF TRUTH AND LOVE – As the spark is a particle of the Origin or God, emanated and not created, it is kept connected to Him in its basis; and from Him, it reflects essence, life and several or multiple resources and powers. And at the end of the climb, it will be God in God, or Spirit and Truth, because everything has origin in God, in God everything is, moves and reaches the purpose. Those who know, think, feel and act in harmony with the Origin command their best holy and positive, harmonic and healthy values, whether incarnate or discarnate. Not giving bad examples to his fellow-creatures, this calamity that makes crowds of spirits ill, has as a result merits of Moral order.

UNDERSTAND PROPERLY – First, one must acknowledge that everything that is from God is here, before the eyes and the capacity for observation of capable spirits. And it will never depend on names, denominations, or human concepts to be what it is, how it is and to what it has to be as purpose. Next, as Maximum Document of Moral Order, the Law of God will be lived by everyone, cost what it may. And all Humanity of the Planet will acknowledge Jesus as Exemplary spark or Model of Conduct. These two witnesses, as the Apocalypse points out, will always remain until the evolutionary consummation of the Planet and its Humanity. He who falls on them will be broken, and he on whom they fall will be crushed. Should no one look for more or less lame excuses for his errors, made consciously or unconsciously, because the following is true - for each time of evolution, or for each condition of the spirit, there are defined responsibilities.

WHAT GOD IS – Human foolishness is extremely versatile and it reaches the point of judging God, the Divine Origin, who is the Emanator, the Sustainer and the Designator of everything and everyone. It wants to retire God, kill God, exterminate God, etc. The Divine Emanating Origin hovers over all this. Everything and everyone is relation and part of Him, and he who does not become Rock of Scandal before his brothers and the Divine Justice will gain a lot. No one will ever take advantages by being averse to the Origin, from whom he is emanation, in whom he has sustainability and with whom he will have to unite in vibration.

WHAT GOD IS NOT – That anthropomorphic and external god, who pulls everything out of a magician's hat or through enigmas, mysteries, etc. This one does not have to be killed, retired or anything like that, because he has never existed and will never exist. It is the god of clergies, of professional religionists, of lures, and of those who make use of people's ignorance to exploit created situations, positions and social awards invented by men, labels with which they insist on passing as important, when in fact, everything is pretence, everything is a lie. They can prove nothing because everything they do is external, apparent, and empty in practice and in effects, because everything is make-believe. With the evolution of spirits, or Humanity, the Divine Emanating Origin prevails over everything, because it becomes evident that He is the Origin and that He acts through the Laws, Elements and Facts. As for what the Revelation corroborates, they are spirits or souls that, through the Directional Echelons, transmit warnings, illustrations and comfort. Like all addictions, and maybe the worst of all, the addiction to idolatry or to clergies is very hard to be fought and overcome by the addict himself, because it comes from the beginning of Humanity when, in the name of God, they used to practise all the absurd and crimes, cultivate disgusting rituals and consider themselves intelligent and right. Because of that, the true Great Masters have always been repealed, chased, massacred, etc. For the liars, the lie is the truth that serves.

XV

WHAT WILL HAPPEN TO THE PERISPIRIT?

The capacity for metamorphoses or transformation of the vehicle of the soul or perispirit is total.

The average man of the present stage has reached seven crowns of energy. Each crown contains one chakra, plexus or centre of energy, which allows the functioning of physical senses and mediumistic faculties.

There is no human wisdom capable of measuring the depth, in grades and tones, of what the perispirit is, considering the vastness of the spiritual hierarchic gradations. At the most, good clairvoyants can say a few things as, with the evolution of the spirits, everything marches to the DIVINE, difficult to be seen and explained through human words. In other books and works, we present several other explanations about many other spiritual realities.

The so-called block-spirit is a group of sparks still in embryo or germ state. The spiritual particles move in this block or group until they form, each one of them, at least three crowns which are three resources, three tools or three means of acting in the outer world. The moment the spark or the block of sparks gets to this state, it is ready to start being released, one by one. Brotherhood will then spread, so that each one may have a freer life, face the outer world and organise the crowns it misses. It is the movement towards the highest levels of biological scale, although they are only larvae or filaments, which can be found in lakes, at the bottom of seas, in forests or in places where humidity and mould are very high. It is very little if compared to the primate man; however, it has walked a long way after leaving the Divine Essence. Now it has three crowns, and in each one there is a specific energy centre, which is a chakra being formed or in development.

In order to develop the seven crowns of energy and the seven chakras, the spark had as basis to go through an extremely broad biological gamut, that is, the need to activate increasingly more complex organs and limbs, including standing and walking on the hind limbs. This is so because the crowns of energy alone would not achieve anything, and the vehicle of the soul, the perispirit, would not be anything without the crowns and the energy centres, the real sub-commands of the spark. Talking about spirits, perispirits and bodies is only initial or preliminary, nothing more.

In a primate, the seven crowns and the seven chakras and, when incarnated, the seven plexus are ready, but as germs or embryos. Everything is potential and the march towards building intellect and morals will begin, and this will take thousands and thousands of years, subject to ups and downs, victories and defeats, incarnations and disincarnations, conditions and situations to be faced, needs to overcome, anxieties to be coped with, etc. The conscience is being formed because the spark expands and enlarges now much faster as the reason is expressed more often, affected by events, impelled by needs.

One of the agents of impulsion is the phenomenon of pain; it is first a warning, then it will become expiation. In normal conditions, there will never be pain, but abnormality will provoke its manifestation, and the continuation of the abnormality will make it increase in intensity. It should be simple to ask about the origin of pain in its first manifestations and cure them to avoid its increase. However, we would say that pain works, it does its part and sooner or later it wins, because the spirit will have to learn with it, whatever the cost may be, during incarnation or out of it. The factor necessity, so little remembered, is another great stimulator of animistic or conscious growth. In the course of the millennia, the sparks grow and communities develop. Only a few are in the vanguard, the majority is intermediate, a large number is tardy. Seen from above, the diagram is accurate, and it shows all the echelons. And the Divine Justice, which makes Justice from the inside, works and imposes itself. Some receive for the best deeds; others also receive, but for the bad deeds in terms of darkness and pains, of painful expiatory incarnations. Apparently, the courses diverge, but in reality, the course is only one: self-christification!

At the right time, all embryonic humanities receive injections of civilization. They are legions banished from other worlds. They have been punished by the Divine Justice, and once they have long purged in the darkness, they incarnate in the bosom of embryo humanity, and force the progress. Eve receives Adam, and their children become masters, artists, scientists, saints and prophets. Meanwhile, now and then, an Assistant of the Planetary Christ incarnates, here and there, for a Major Revelation.

When intellect and moral elevation is attained, a Code of Conduct is transmitted, and, soon after, a Divine Mould is provided by the Creator¹. Before being Moses, the same spirit had transmitted the Law in the bosom of other races and people, until it was rooted, always through the Revelation, the communicability of angels, spirits or souls. After that, the Planetary Director incarnated and left the Divine Modelling, and with it the Generalisation of the Revelation, the Grace from Heaven, which has the task of warning, illustrating and comforting. As General Synthesis, the Christ is the image of the Divine Origin of the spirit, of the Evolutionary process, of the Sacred Purpose, of the Baptism of Revelation and of the Final Resurrection of the spirit. He is not the image of religions and pharisaism, He is the image of the TRUTH. The Law and the Model Christ are the immovable witnesses of God!

As the crowns, chakras and plexus were formed from the inside to the outside, the sublimation will occur from the outside to the inside. The crowns of energy, which obey commands directly from the spirit, will transmit luminosity and brightness to the chakras, and those will pass it on to the perispirit, which will become more and more etherised. Thousands of years will go by, but one day the walk will reach the solution: a spark will be christified, fully exposed through the first and unique crown, which is the Individuated Divine Light! The disciples have equalled the Divine Mould; they have become One with the Father in the Inner Temple! They have learned from the Divine Word and Divine Words they have become!

THE CROWNS OF ENERGY AND THEIR COLOURATIONS

No one is or exists because he wants, but because of God, which manifests or creates¹, sustains and destines. Therefore, the one who is and exists is an apprentice in one of the grades of evolutionary scale, containing within himself what he has already done or developed, yet having to

develop up to the Christic Grade or to the Vibratory Unity with the Divine Generator Essence, which is God.

It is very easy to understand that by being, he exists, and by existing, he must be somewhere, doing something and for a certain purpose. The grade of CONSCIENCE OF REALITY varies almost infinitely, but one purpose to everyone is determined by the eternal, perfect and immutable laws of God. What matters, therefore, is to reach a ponderable grade of CONSCIENCE OF REALITY as soon as possible, so that from then on the march to self-christification can become easier.

One ought not to forget that, once this ponderable grade of CONSCIENCE OF REALITY has been attained, the spirit has also reached a more elevated grade of INDIVIDUAL RESPONSIBILITY. Before the Divine Justice, there will never be rights without duties. He who has already considered himself a semi-god must shoulder his responsibilities, and must honour what has already been done, and what is to be done!

The chromatic map that we present refers to the average man, the average type of the present time when, in the historical horizons of the Planet, the entrance in the maturity or second middle-age shines with the separation of sheep and goats. But it is the balanced spirit, harmonic in its evolutionary grade, that is, without negative karmic marks, without stains and without any dissymmetry, all of that which generates cripples, persistent illnesses, plagues and painful moral circumstances, etc in the incarnate:

a – In the initial depths of the spark, the first crown, which is Divine Light, individuated or particularised, is slowly formed. However, it is much brighter inside or on the inner part, being opaque or less bright outside. It seems a compact whole, but it is scaled, showing its diagram;

b – The second crown to be formed in millions of years is bright yellow, always brighter inside and less outside, because it will have to, due to the penetration in the outer or denser world, offer means of contact;

c – The third crown to be formed is orange, always brighter inside and less outside;

d – The fourth crown is solferino or light-purple, always brighter inside and less outside, already presenting itself wider and with more dilation;

e – The fifth crown is blue, always brighter inside and less towards the outside and wider;

f – The sixth crown is light green, always brighter inside and less outside and more enlarged;

g – The seventh crown is light grey, always brighter inside and less outside and more enlarged, since it is the frontier of the spirit or of the spark with the physical or external world.

XVI

A FEW CONSIDERATIONS ABOUT THE FUNCTION OF THE CHAKRAS

The learner's first consideration must be towards these three basic truths:

1 – The spirit, its essence and origin.

2 – Movement or action, in Space and in Time, worlds and inter-worlds.

3 – Evolution or inner mutation towards the purpose to be reached.

In this EVERLASTING GOSPEL AND PRODIGIOUS PRAYERS there is enough about the thesis, but here we will say a few words, because the subject is of fundamental interest to all spirits:

A – No one is or exists by chance. We are, then, subject to laws or determining powers;

B – Movement or action, in Space and in Time, worlds and inter-worlds, is run by laws or determining powers, and they take the form or characteristics of MORAL LAWS;

C – It is completely impossible to reach the purpose or to become ONE again, DIVINE WORD OR INDIVIDUATED AGENT IN THE ORIGIN without living the respect owed to the fundamental laws or determining powers;

D – From the unconscious automatism, going through the phase of instincts to gradually penetrate the phase of intelligence or reason, the spirit goes on changing its capacity of dilation or expansion, creating crowns of energy and chakras or plexus, also called energy centres;

E – From the point of view of human concepts, according to the understanding possible for the average man at the present evolutionary phase, it is still impossible to precisely conceive the scope of such movements. Totally inaccurate are the concepts contained in antique and modern books that deal with spirits or sparks emanated from the Origin, the crowns that are formed, the chakras and plexus and their respective functioning, in contact or as agents of connection with the physical or somatic body through gases, vapours, liquids and solids;

F – We can and should state that many concepts about the spirit, chakras and plexus are completely wrong and inverted, thus, causing damage to the learning and its applications by the learners, despite the abundance of terms and bombastic words contained in such books. The errors, whether fundamental, technical or philosophical, come from long ago and are tenderly worshipped by those who, considering themselves worthy disciples of ancient masters, do nothing but extend the validity of very harmful errors;

G – The worshipped and cultivated dogmatization about chakras and plexus, and their forms and colourations, fixed numbers and operation, reach the limit of absurd, because the hierarchic variation of the spirits, the karma and the controls impelled by the pre-incarnationist programme, and also the usual continuous fluctuations of mental and emotional order, impose extremely significant variations in speed and depth. The worst of it is that the readers of such books, by filling themselves up with jumble of words and figurations, apparently correct, consider these words wise and right, passing their own errors ahead, making other people wrong;

H – It is vitally important to recommend a lot of prudence in terms of conceptualizations, because the crowns in general, the crown of the Divine Light and the crowns of energy, the chakras and plexus have inalienable defined roles. Therefore, they are not transferable in life and in general activities of the spirit, on its march through the biological climb to reach the purpose, or the return to the DIVINE UNITY;

I – Every progress made by the spirit or spark has its reference marked on the crowns, chakras or plexus. Those who dedicate themselves to the blooming of the mediumistic faculties, charisms or gifts, must be very careful in terms of MORALS, because none of that can ever happen without the movement of such elements. For different faculties, there is the development of different chakras or plexus, not to mention that, before them, the crowns of energy move. The reality of such elements or factors is very extensive and profound, and therefore, no warning seems excessive;

J – TRUTH, LOVE, VIRTUE - these are, in synthesis, the words that reflect what God wants His emanated sparks to live so that, after reaching the human species, they can accomplish the Divine Union faster;

L – Those who really desire to do their best and in the shortest term should not give importance to religionisms, sectarianisms, little churches, groups or groupings. Those who do not know the best, let us not say absolutely right or the sum of all values, walk through wrong paths that lead to waste of time and efforts. By knowing the Divine Origin, the Evolutionary process to be fulfilled, and the Sacred Purpose to be reached, the person faces, with absolute certainty, what the words Truth, Love and Virtue mean. Because without living such factors, no one will transform his vehicle of the soul, the perispirit, which is formed by crowns and chakras, into only one crown of Divine Light, the summary of all bloomed Divine Virtues;

M – To create dogmas about the form, number of crowns, chakras and plexus is an abuse of concept, because through evolutionary climb, modifications are usual and profound or compulsory in terms of the Supreme Determinism. What exists during a specific moment of a person's life is a

fleeting and transitory reality. If we observe, in the complexity of the perispiritual context, the influences and inter-influences of the crowns and their symmetries, of the chakras or plexus and their energetic circuits constituted of different energetic ranges or beams and profound variations of the etheric and substantial elements, influencing the compound of gases, vapours, liquids and solids of the physical body, then we will make one see that what has been taught about the matter throughout times, besides being very wrong and inverted, is in part totally childish;

N – Man of the present must carefully consider WHAT HE IS TO BECOME in light of the History of the Planet and of Humanity. The time that brought the end of the youth of evolution is now behind, and the time that will lead to evolutionary maturity lies ahead. You are in the hiatus between the two halves of the evolutionary programme, and no one will spare you from tremendous commotions, from profound upsets, from glorious scientific conquests and from terrible Moral deviations. You are living the most significant moment in all the History of Humanity in terms of tests to be faced. Many will fail, as the Prophetic Sermon of Jesus points, and as the Apocalypse warns;

O – We invite those who want to seriously think about the problems of the spirit, of their vehicle of the soul or perispirit, with all its structural and functional complex, to become informed about what they have already been through, and much more efficiently, about what they will still go through, by reading chapters 11, 14, 17, 18, 20 and 22 of the Apocalypse. For no prophecy will remain without fulfilment, and all the movements affect the spirits, since no one will take from the spirit the Fundamental Destination, which is to become ONE WITH THE ORIGIN or GOD IN GOD, as final goal;

P – Those who act in the bosom of the Law of God and of the Example of Conduct of Jesus Christ are the ones who act correctly, developing the Kingdom of God in them, and turning his vehicle of soul into Divine Light. Much of what is read in occultist books is nothing but mistaken old rubbish, inverted and ridiculous. Those who want to belong to the TRUTH, not to factionisms or sectarianisms, should investigate freely so as not to become herald of wrong addictions, defending fanatic little churches, etc. And be careful with the large number of messages, some mediumistic and others that pose as such, which are, in fact, childish and factory of mediocre people... Spiritism is, like Total Doctrine, Divine Reality that hovers over shady business of little groupings with their inferior interests, advocating their own causes. True spiritists ought to study what the Ancient Wisdom taught, such as Secret Doctrine or Science of the Oracles, because the Fundamental Initiatic Truths have been gradually revealed according to the progress of Humanity.

MEDIUMSHIPS AND HUMAN ANXIETIES

A – What is known about mediumship or spiritual gifts is almost nothing... There are kinds of mediumship that hover over all that is known... They do not depend on religions, creeds, human concepts; however, they can harm because of the moral deviations of its bearer... Pride, vanity, jealousy, exaggerated valorisation are some of the evils that mediums are stricken with,,

B – The human concepts that intend to grant the privilege of mediumistic treats to religions and doctrines are foolish... All over the Earth, mediumistic gifts will blossom, and we must state that the guarantee of the best exchanges lies in the Morals of the Law of God and in the Love of Jesus.

C – As until now, the following will still happen for much longer: while some will try to shirk mediumistic duties, others will run after gifts and spirits...

D – Jesus goes on exclaiming: *Ask the Father to send labourers, because the Harvest is great and the labourers are few.*

E – It remains to be added: *May the labourers not lack intelligence and honesty, which will transform them into truly apostles of the Divine Cause.*

XVII

SUPREME CHRISTIC RECOLLECTION

1 – Remember that one day you came from the Divine Essence as His spark, in complete UNCONSCIOUSNESS, but with TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE in latent state for the forthcoming bloomings through worlds and lives.

2 – Remember that you plunged into the Divine Light, the primary state of the Matter, the Supreme Motion of the Divine Creating¹ Essence, which we call GOD. The Divine Light is in everything and in everything it penetrates. It is the basis of all spiritual and material movement on the plane of Creation¹, because the Matter derives from it by densification, and the Spirit makes use of it so that the perispirit can be formed and serve as connecting agent with the physical world.

3 – Remember that in terms of Matter, everything starts in the Divine Light. However, the continuation by densification is complex, not simple. We will have energetic, ethereal, gaseous, vaporous, liquid and solid gamut. Everything is multiplied in the field of the manifestations but having the Divine Light as Matrix, which, in its turn, has God, the Divine Creating¹ Essence, as Origin. Since the Divine Essence is Omnipresent, so is the Divine Light; therefore, out of the Divine Light nothing could exist on the Material plane.

4 – The Matter is not really illusion, as some Hindu schools have been claiming. It is the expression of the Divine Light condensed or solidified, nothing more. Once God is not illusion, neither is the Divine Light nor is the Matter. The Matter is transmutable, greatly transmutable, but not illusion. In addition, no spiritual spark will ever do its biological or christifying climb without using the Matter in all its stages.

5 – Therefore, remember: as soon as you left God, the Creating¹ Divine Essence, Sustainer and Designator, you created the first crown of energy without knowing, because you were unconscious. The Divine Light covered you, and you moved through it, which was presented to you with defined individual characteristics. And that was the beginning of your vehicle of the soul, the perispirit, the astral body.

6 – Remember that, afterwards, during millions of years, six other crowns were formed through the densification of the same Divine Light, and you kept on reaching much higher planes in the biological scale. You were the inhabitant of bodies, richer and richer in organs and members, until the day you reached the human species as primate. The seven crowns of energy were ready to act with their chakras and plexus, so that you could enter the phase of MORAL-INTELLECT understanding. It was the origin of human phase, because from then on, in the same way that everything grew in the vehicle of the soul or perispirit, from the inside to the outside, the phase of diminishing from the outside to the inside has started, through the illumination, sublimation or divinization.

7 – The phase of MORAL-INTELLECT CONSCIOUSNESS of the spark starts with the entrance in the human phase. Therefore, the more the spark rises in TRUTH, LOVE AND VIRTUE or blooms internally, the more the vehicle of the soul or perispirit is etherised. And the more the perispirit is etherised, the more the crowns diminish by sublimation. The colours that are less bright begin to be eliminated, and everything goes on being divinised until one day it becomes only one crown, but now greatly expanded, making the spark shine like a Divine Sun, participating in the DIVINE UBIQUITY.

8 – So are the Spirits who are One with God, the Divine Words, the Nirvaneans, those who are the CONNECTING LINKS between God, the Omnipresent Divine Essence and the Worlds and Humanities still in evolutionary process. Remember, child of God, that this is what you will have to reach, cost what it may. You will never be able to understand the Light, the Glory and the Power of the DIVINE UBIQUITY before reaching the Grade of One. This is the Glory that the Divine Father has reserved for His Children. No one is special to Him, nor is He special to anyone. His

Justice is Unpolluted, it acts from the inside to the outside, and it will give each one according to their achievements or deeds.

9 – Everything is a matter of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE. Remember that since very remote millennia, the Planetary Directorship has sent Masters, Budhas, the Initiated, Prophets, etc. Remember the TWO WITNESSES, FAITHFUL AND TRUE: the Law of God and the Divine Model Christ. You will never triumph without THEM, because they represent the DIVINE MORAL ORDER WHICH RULES THE CREATION¹.

10 – The Revelation, the communicability of angels, souls or spirits exists to warn, illustrate and comfort. With the TWO WITNESSES, the Revelation warns, illustrates and comforts, but against THEM, it is a path of darkness, weeping and grinding of teeth! To all intents and purposes remember that out of the Law of God and the Model Christ there will never be an advisable procedure.

11 – Since the Revelation is the Grace of Heaven, which puts an end to the orphanhood in the world, God announced, through Prophets or Mediums, that the Model Christ would come and that He would be the Generaliser or the Baptiser in Spirit. The promises are in the Old Testament and the FULFILLED PROMISE in the New Testament.

12 – Remember to read the Book of Acts, chapters 1, 2, 3, 4, 7, 10 and 19 for you to know about the Consoler Generalised by the Model Christ. Do not forget this so that you can cultivate the Revelation according to the LAW OF GOD and the PRACTICES OF JESUS, THE MODEL CHRIST. Unfortunate are those who act against this triangle: The Law, the Model Christ and the Grace of the Revelation! Because it is bad to ignore but it is much worse to apply badly!

13 – The MATRIX TRUTH is at the basis of all the relative truths. Therefore, no one needs to intend to play the part of God... This absurd belongs to the clerical-pharisaisms, those who pretend to be OWNERS OF THE TRUTH to develop the disgusting commerce of idolatries and deceitful formulisms. Get away from all this!

14 – As we have already indicated, the part of God before Humanity is filtered through the ruling laws, the elements and the facts. Mysteries and miracles are arguments of the fools or of the smart ones who exploit the fools. It is this way by nature and everyone can acknowledge the Creator¹ through the Creation¹, of which everyone is part and relation. Only God is Father, all the rest belongs to a single brotherhood.

15 – It is always good to emphasise that in terms of doctrine the Law of God and the Modelling of the Christ are the MORAL and IRREVOCABLE MODELLER BASIS. The Law teaches the MORAL CONDUCT, out of which no one will ever triumph, and the Christ represents the LIVING EXAMPLE, the model of knowledge, obedience, simplicity, gentleness and humbleness, resignation and total resurrection in the christic glory.

16 – Ask your fellow-creatures, intensively and always, about the relative wisdoms; but in terms of MORAL CONDUCT, each of you should ask yourselves at the moment of acting in society if you are with the Law and with the Christ. Because after acting, well or badly, the reaction of the Divine Justice will be complete, for peace or torment. Those who act register in themselves because they are judges of their own causes, whether they know it or not, desire it or not, like it or not.

17 – The Humanities that move around the Cosmos count on very rich libraries; however, at the time of CONSULTING THE CONSCIENCE about what the DIVINE MORAL ORDER THAT RULES THE CREATION¹ orders, each child of God is positioned before themselves. If someone illuminates himself, the LIGHT will be his; if someone darkens himself, the DARKNESS will be his until he eliminates it through deeds.

18 – Our language now speaks about the same TRUTH THAT SETS FREE, but much more directly and frontally. This is so because the maturity phase which knocks on the doors of your history has much more to give in terms of privileges of various kinds; therefore, it has much more to demand from your fraternal conduct, just fraternal. He does not ask you for Heaven, anything

for Him, but for you yourselves, who are brothers. Is it hard to understand what we say, for your own good?

19 – Do you keep on waiting for the External Christ? Do not be so childish! The External Christ has never been far from the ones who wanted Him near, and even inside their hearts. Heaven does not diminish for those who do not want to diminish themselves... You await the one who has never abandoned you... We expect your Internal Christ to present Himself totally exposed.

20 – At the beginning, I spoke to the individual and then to the society or brotherhood. I speak again to each one in private. Remember that since the beginning, Our Common Father has placed TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE in latent state inside you. It is time for you to understand this, for your own good. Cast off religionisms and sectarianisms, all externalisms, all simulation and compromising formulisms. Learn from the TRUTH, sublime yourself with LOVE, and amplify your inner lights by applying VIRTUE.

21 – The cosmic Creation¹ is the total temple. It defines no one, because all live inside it, whether in the planes of Light, Glory and Power, or in tenebrous abysses, where the great wrong ones suffer. Remember that the temple, which you should take care of, is of individual order, it is the inner temple, it is you yourself. With TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, you will do everything for yourself, because you will be the living example to your brothers in the process of self-christification.

22 – SUPREME RECOLLECTION – For a long time you will keep on questioning more outside than inside yourself... However, the Divine Justice will eternally evaluate your CONSCIENCE... because you will never be able to find outside what only the Divine Justice has to give. Remember that God has made you to become His Word in the Divine Order, and not an eternal pilgrim of ignorance and suffering...

23 – I started by saying that one day you came from God in an UNCONSCIOUS STATE but with all the potential spiritual powers, and that the evolutionary process would make you find the KNOWLEDGE OF THE TRUTH THAT SETS FREE. Now you must comprehend that the TRUTH was, is and will be eternally inside yourself. For all we have warned you since remote cycles, we may say the following: DO NOT ALLOW YOUR OWN BOAT TO SINK!

24 – You are life, existence, vibration, movement and work. Those who exist must be somewhere, in a certain way, doing something and for a certain purpose. Therefore, if you live to move something, move WISDOM, but towards LOVE, because the fundamental recipe for the child of God will be always the one that defines the meaning of the Gospel: “LOVE ONE ANOTHER”!

25 – Remember: we will never change, but you ought to change and a lot until you become a living reflection of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE. This is the final message of the restoring service of the DOCTRINE OF THE PATH OF THE TRUTH THAT SETS FREE. We offer the Law of God, the Divine Model Christ and the Revelation, which warns, illustrates and comforts. We will be expecting, from your part, the fulfilment of your duties. We can and we should offer the DIVINE PROGRAMME, and assist as much as possible, but the ACCOMPLISHMENT is each one's responsibility. No one releases nor christifies others!...

26 – Do not forget this: before the Law was presented in several phases until it took roots, and before the arrival of the Divine Mould, the Humanity had, for more than two hundred and forty thousand years, received information transmitted by incarnate missionaries through the Revelation, about the fundamental importance of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE in terms of practical life, and not in terms of cleric-pharisaic groupings, which were formed afterwards in order to commercialise idolatries and establish conspiracies of bossing tendencies. May this not happen again to what we now teach...

27 – No one is the owner of the TRUTH THAT SETS FREE, and therefore, no one is spiritual owner of their brothers. I repeat, may there not be princes among you, regarding spiritual matters, but may all of you be lovers and practitioners of the TRUTH THAT SETS FREE, which

will never be slave of little human formulas! Therefore, each one should be truly open-minded, simple, humble and a server towards it.

28 – In any sense, those who have more should provide more. In the field of spiritual gifts or mediumistic or prophetic faculties, this obligation increases more and more, because the one gifted with such resources must be a better linking agent with the ruling spiritual world. The responsibility of those who have to speak to their brothers as communicating agents of the discarnate is very big, because the more spiritual their virtues or qualities are, the more responsible they are before the Divine Justice.

29 – On inferior planes, no one thinks as they want, but as they are able to. Nevertheless, to all intents and purposes, it is important to be more and more in accordance with the Law of God and the Divine Modelling of the Christ. Connections with the inferior planes that make use of idolatrous elements and practises are not convenient. From much of what is possible, much must also be repelled. If there are material poisons, or on the plane of material activities, there are many more spiritual or mediumistic aspects. Out of the Law of God and the Model Christ, in the flesh or out of the flesh, no one is an authority!

30 – Mediumship is a window that opens to the spiritual world, but remember that you can open it to different corners and depths. What is coarse in mediumistic terms pleases the spirits of lower hierarchies. Never mix up the difference between Divine Wisdom and human wisdom. Sublimate yourself, search for the sublime, and invite your brothers to that. It is easy to go down, but it is hard to rise. Yet, the effort devoted to the ascension is worthwhile.

31 – There is UNITY only in the Creating¹ Origin. The Creation is diversity that extends for the man as far as the infinity. However, there is ONE GENERAL LAW, which is the HARMONIOUS MATRIX. And for the man, considering doctrinal nature, their poles are the Law of God and the Modelling of the Christ. Those who are with the Law and with the Christ are with the respect for HIERARCHY, for vibratory echelons, for merit on all planes and levels of the Creation¹. They take care of everything related to TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, because human scientificisms, philosophisms and religionisms are unsteady. How would the DOCTRINE OF THE TRUTH THAT SETS FREE, that is, the one that really SETS FREE be if God had built it on unsteady human concepts? Therefore, get united with the DIVINE, because from HIM you came out in unconscious state, and to HIM you will have to return in full CONSCIENCE.

32 – The Law does not grant concessions and the Model Christ was not, nor is the same for everyone. The Law will keep dictating the DIVINE RULES and the Model Christ will keep exemplifying warnings, illustrations and comfort. Remember that the TWO WITNESSES will say YES or NO, either with celestial sweetness or with infernal toughness. Be extra careful with pharisaic yeast and with false prophecies... because in the name of Earth and Heaven, they will want to impose ignorance and error! Remember that human miseries, whether in the flesh or out of it, will still exist for a long time...

33 – Earth will go into the maturity phase... It will no longer be a place for purging, but for very difficult trials for the great majority... If you behave in accordance with the TWO WITNESSES, you will not have to listen to and accept the insinuations of those who, being empty for themselves, pass for the OWNERS OF THE TRUTH AND JUDGES OF THEIR BROTHERS. Study item number twenty-seven so as not to commit crimes by giving others your fundamental rights, or intending to subtract from others the same right. Watch your deeds!

34 – Good examples will never fail to be the main factors for celestial admission. Exemplify LOVE and WISDOM completely out of and above religionisms and sectarianisms. Stay with the TRUTH THAT SETS FREE so that you can repel human pharisaisms... Remember that God is not of formulas invented by man... Therefore, if you want to become SPIRIT and TRUTH as soon as possible, abandon human formulas right away!

35 – Also, to all intents and purposes, remember that LOVE is the highest tool of conscientious elevation. This is the way it is in inferior worlds, because the wisdom of men has often thrown them into abysses of weeping and grinding of teeth. LOVE is simplicity, goodness,

humbleness, forgiveness, resignation, loving work and plain life. Human wisdom has kept men stuck to the world, and it will still do so for a long time, but LOVE has thrown and will throw them towards Heaven.

36 – When you entered the human phase as primate or human embryo, you knew nothing about your DIVINE ORIGIN and the normal SACRED PURPOSE to be achieved yet. You wandered around, instinctive and brute, voracious and sensuous, aiming to satisfy only the needs of instinct, destroying and being destroyed. Your conscience was asleep and your conduct corresponded to that...

37 – You kept rising, climbing the individual conscience, learning how to look at the horizons and to the starry spaces... And one day, many thousands of years later, you received a dose of civilization through immigrants who had arrived from another world, very wise about certain knowledge but morally committed to the Supreme Justice... You learned a lot in the course of hundreds of the following millennia, and you conquered the Moral Law and the Model Christ in due time...

38 – You still suffer the damages of superstitions, of feigned clothing, of mute idols, of formal apparatus, of general externalisms, of all that lies to the spirit with the foolish pretension of justifying the ignorance and spiritual faults... You easily look downwards and backwards... It is still hard for you to look Forwards and Upwards... It is easy for you to imitate the mistake, but it is hard for you to imitate the true wisdom... Therefore, I remind you about the urgent need to watch your CONSCIENCE so that you can improve your conduct, no matter what the examples of your brothers are... You will answer for yourself and for no one else's deeds, and from now on, much more severely! Will you keep that in mind?

39 – We repeat: THE KINGDOM OF GOD WILL NOT COME WITH EXTERNAL SIGNS! Therefore, try to search the TRUTH THAT SETS FREE in the Inner Temple... Learn how to talk to your CONSCIENCE after having clarified it... We shall not accept formulism or excuses, and more severely the further you get into the phase of maturity, because the rewards will also be much greater!

40 – The noble task of DIVINIZING LOVE belongs to Goodness. Do not waste your time making long speeches about MORALS and LOVE because the places of weeping and grinding of teeth are full of such speakers! Work parallel to Goodness, even if it takes you mortal sacrifices, and your Christ will be blooming inside you. Remember that the legions already christified will be waiting jubilant, divinely jubilant for those who are also getting closer to the DIVINE BOSOM.

XVIII

PSYCHOPHYSICS STRUCTURE AND MECHANISM OF RADIATIONS

1 – It always begins with the central agent, the spirit, which is a being in any grade of biological scale and, consequently, a vibrant power. The more it evolves, the more intense the vibration is, in GOOD or in EVIL. And from this, the responsibility derives through the use of free will. As the semi-god grows, it grows in rights and duties.

2 – In the beginning of evolution, the spirit is only an unconscious servant of automatisms, of Determining Causes, that is, causal laws and environmental influences. The spirit is what it is, reflecting itself as it already is, and reacting to the environmental tangencies. The burden of the spirit and what it can move by its own capacities during the stay in the beginning of evolution is so variable in depth and intensity that, for the time being, it is impossible for the incarnate to understand.

3 – When the primate reaches the human species, although still in that primitive stage, it can be seen radiating through the spiritual eyes. What the mind is capable of wishing, and what the emotion is capable of desiring by instinct, command the electromagnetic radiation towards what it is thought and desired. The spirit has no notion that it is incarnate or discarnate, and therefore, everything is the same in terms of Morals, which does not exist for it. And the spirit exists and vibrates for what it wants, in the circuit of what it is capable.

4 – By rising in the evolutionary climb, the spirit rises in everything until it reaches the average man of the present phase, in transition between the first half-age and the second one, between youth and maturity with considerable increase in the list of rights and duties. It is a particle of God, commanding the seven crowns of energy, the chakras or plexus and the standard radiations of the etheric, gaseous, vaporous, liquid and solid elements of the physical body. Its electromagnetic and fluidic elements can be sent to GOOD or EVIL according to its will, in the extent of its limited powers.

5 – It can radiate to the entire body, but the head and the hands usually represent the most expressive or capable points. Nevertheless, during the extremely long evolutionary climb, the movement of chakras and plexus offers extremely complex fields of variations. The aural colourations or their variations greatly reveal the way people think and feel. They can tell lies but the radiations show what the person really is, morally and mentally, the moment they are observed. The vastness of mediumistic variations and their intensities reveal a little, very little of the immense list of vibrating tones. It is difficult to treat the genders, let alone the specifications.

6 – In the Initiatic Schools of ancient times, lessons about the application of radiations were taught through the influence of some figures that were deeply more expressive; and the position of the physical body, by discipline and technique, was out of question. Jesus was the greatest in terms of application of such truths and individual powers. His hands were fountains of marvellous radiations and produced prodigious effects.

7 – In an environment that is enlightened, evangelised and willing to do GOOD with good seers, clairvoyants, psychometers and doublers, it is possible to see the radiations, the ectoplasmic emissions, the applications made by the doctors of the Space and by other groups of workers. By counting on people with good faculty and by having elevated feelings, a lot may be done with the use of such truths and resources. With suitable mediums, whose dense ectoplasm contributes and consonant to the Divine Justice, operations may be performed and with all physical proof.

8 – In well-organised environments, the work and the operations carried out on the perispirit and astral double of the incarnate may be frequently seen. Its reflexes will take place on the physical body, according to the contribution of the same incarnate. When the incarnate help with elevated Mind and Morals, wonders are achieved. On the other hand, when the incarnate do not cooperate, mentally and morally, the doctors and spiritual servers waste the work done.

9 – The chain of hands, which in the ancient time was called chain of the initiated, contributes to form a rainbow over the table of works, whose colours are green, blue and solferino. When the purity of the participants is elevated, these colours turn into metallic. And if it goes as high as sanctity, there will be unity in the christic colour, which is crystal-opaline.

10 – Hands flattened on the table with mental and emotional elevation will result in a fluidic column at the centre of the table, column which, when rising, will reach the celestial reciprocity, the response to the prayer said, and it will result in a shower of multi-coloured and healing fluids over all the people present. Generally, the Guides take charge of directing such wonders to hospitals, clinics, etc.

11 – Hands facing down means passivity, it is for those who receive the imposition of hands.

12 – To put the right hand over the person's head is enough, because the Guides know very well how to channel the medium's ectoplasm and the electromagnetism. Gestures and sniffing represent ignorance and must be replaced by elevated feelings of LOVE towards the one in need.

13 – With the Truth as basis, Love as objective and Virtue as function; with the environment well lit up; with the preaching in evangelical terms and a lot of discipline ruling the works; with a

group of mediums such as seers, clairvoyants, psychometers and doublers; with all these elements gathered, many benefits will be certainly reaped, because the fault is never from Heaven. And may the following reminders never be forgotten by the intelligence:

“Concerning illness, therefore, one ought to consider the intrinsic and extrinsic factors, those that derive from karmic marks that emerge from the perispirit to the physical body, and those that can happen by injunction of the physical world attacks, such as undernourishment, epidemics, wars, crimes, etc. Earth is very dense and irregular, with excess of cold, heat, telluric cataclysms, etc. Prudence should be the characteristic of human life in order to avoid wearing out the body to the maximum, which is the maximal and direct tool of the spirit. Regarding the procedures of cure or, more precisely, of reparations, they are subject to the unexpected, because unfortunately we have to consider that, for the present, the Medical Science puts the spirit and the moral order aside. It fails a lot, even in the physical part, because the physical part could never exist without the spirit and, above all, because disincarnation is law that will be enforced. Who could say everything about the spiritual cures, which vary in grade and intensity almost infinitely?

The spiritual operations go from the physical incision to the transubstantiation of physical elements. Regarding the incarnate, it is necessary to consider the electromagnetism, gases, vapours, liquids and solids. It is also necessary to consider the karma of the individual, which possibly determines a different case to each one even though the cases may externally seem all the same. A medical performance cannot have the same good result for everyone, because no one is the same in their inside. In fact, we are the same concerning the main lines, in Origin, in Evolutionary process and in Purpose, but during the evolutionary requirements, we demonstrate many differences from one another. Therefore, the healing or therapeutic intervention of the Spiritual Plane will always be subject to the karmic and moral-intellect condition of the patients. Those who want to receive more from the outside must at least provide more favourable field from the inside! The total analysis of the merits escapes the incarnate that are less evolved. Only evolution provides penetration into God, the Divine Creating¹ Origin, who is inside everything and everyone, but in order to be ONE WITH HIM, it is necessary to evolve from the inside to the outside. The Kingdom of God, which everyone has inside themselves, and that will never come with external signs, will never be reached through any ignorance. What matters is to respect the Divine Laws, but through DEEDS and not through theories or pretence.

The Supreme Authority is the Supreme Order of MORAL CHARACTER. The more the spirit grows morally or organises itself in terms of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, the more it cures and deifies itself. The spirit will be strong in the incarnation, and it will be a luminary in the disincarnation. And by growing towards this goal, the spirit will reach the Christic Grade faster. The perfect medicine is the PERFECT MORALIZATION. It is the DIVINE TUNE WITH THE CREATING¹ ORIGIN, which we call God. When the wrong and the diseased ones disincarnate, they will have to be treated in the best way possible and be prepared for new incarnations, because the redemptions or indemnifications are up to them and to no one else. And as the dissymmetry in the crowns, the stains on the chakras and the injuries in the perispirit will undoubtedly cause damaging influence over the physical body, it is easy to acknowledge that the doctors of the Space will not be able to do everything. THE MORAL LAW IS IRREVOCABLE!”

“And may no one use the Gifts of God and the work of Angels or messenger Spirits of God to deal with frivolities or to waste time, because extremely painful mystifications derive from it, as it has happened so often.”

“In your Prayers, especially the ones in public, ask for Divine Blessings to the incarnate and disincarnate workers, and thank God for the Divine Gifts that He spreads out.”

“The Divine Initiatic Tree, which had historical germination in the distant Budhic-Vedic millennia, going on through Hermes, Zoroasters, Patriarchs, Krishna, Moses, the Hebrew Prophets, Orpheus, Pythagoras, the Model Christ and His Apostles, in terms of Restoration and Doctrinal Additions, comes to bear fruits in the Universal and Eternal Spiritism. Because the Spiritism, well-founded in TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, which is above human concepts, will

transform the spirits into better ones until the Divine Union or Christification of each child of God.”

“As it was not for any religionisms or sectarianisms that the angels, spirits or souls conducted the steps of the Great Revelators of Ancient Times, and as the angels, spirits or souls, called Gabriel, Moses, Elijah and others, in terms of legions, fulgurated in the life of John the Baptist, of the Unmistakable Christ, of the Apostles and other followers of the Christ, so will they conduct the steps and will fulgurate in the lives of all of those who wish to become servers of Heaven, because the Lord God is Eternal, Perfect and Immutable, always ready to spread out His Graces to the ones who make themselves worthy of them through their deeds.”

“As the facility of contacts with the High Planes of Spiritual Life will arrive to the earthly Humanity with the phase of maturity, a time of greater responsibility will also arrive. Those who do not want to be goats should think and act well.”

THE FINGERS AND THEIR RADIATIONS

It would be foolish to intend to discover in which time of Humanity the use of the hand started for healing or for chiromantic purposes, or yet as vehicle of other sensorial senses perfectly proven by experience. Seeing that the human being is composed of spirit, electromagnetism and body, it is easy to understand that in certain circumstances, some individuals called gifted or mediums, bearers of gifts or charisms, may present such powers.

Among the Eleven Great Bibles of the world, or the bibles that rule the spiritual conduct of the vast religious majority, the judaic-christian Bible contains the largest sum of statements regarding the healing use of hands. And Jesus, the Model of Conduct, is above any other figure initiated in the technique of applying the hands this way. Jesus advises about these matters in Mark chapter 16, verses 17 and 18.

In this chapter, we will be dealing only with the radiations of fingers. The readers who are interested in additional knowledge should seek to read appropriate books.

THUMB OR FINGER OF VENUS – It represents the body, health, sex and reproduction as Chiromancy teaches. Its main colour is the colour of the vital fluid, orange or reddish, having as subsequent colours tones of blue and green. The colours will be more metallic or brilliant according to the individual’s grade of spirituality and morality. In the brute, immoral and depraved person, all the tones of colours tend towards the opaque, towards the negative of the colour. And all fingers radiate three colours, being one the principal and the two others less intense.

INDEX FINGER OR FINGER OF JUPITER – It represents the thoughts, the individual’s will or his power of decision. Its main colour is golden yellow, being the two others, or subsequent ones, tones of blue and lilac. As we have already emphasised, the colours have brilliant metallic tones in the noble and spiritualised people, or else all will tend towards the opaque and negative.

MEDIUM FINGER OR FINGER OF SATURN – It represents the person’s way of knowing, feeling and living the formal or external religious cult. Its main colouration is blue, being the subsequent ones, tones of green and yellow. In some very spiritualised and noble people, the brilliant lilac, which means dignity, intervenes. In the brutes and depraved people, everything deviates to opaque, ugly or negative.

RING FINGER OR FINGER OF APOLLO – It represents art, luck or applications of the individual’s professional life. In noble people, gold prevails as main colour, or which represents pure thoughts, the faithful intention. The two other colours or subsequent or complementary ones are tones of blue and green, but in people or in artists of elevated spirituality the brilliant lilac intervenes. In the brutes or corrupt ones, everything goes to negative, dark and repugnant.

LITTLE FINGER OR FINGER OF MERCURY – It is the smallest considering the physical size, but it is the greatest considering spirituality, or as representative of spirituality, in its radiation. In those who are really spiritualised or hierarchised before God, and not before human

lures and juggling, the main colour is opal-brilliant or crystal and the subsequent or complementary ones are tones of blue and brilliant gold. In the individuals who are lower in evolution or in hierarchy the brightness diminishes, becoming opaque and ugly in the brutes and corrupt or depraved ones.

FUNDAMENTALLY IMPORTANT – The colours radiated by the fingers are not produced by the fingers, but derive from chakras and plexus or centres of energy, which are part of the perispirit and of the somatic body. Also regarding that, it is important to know that the chakras and plexus move the colourations of the seven crowns of energy that surround the spiritual spark. Everything derives from the spirit, from the spark, and honest and intelligent people must search TRUTH through the paths of TRUTH. They should not waste time with religionisms and sectarianisms, which fatten professional religious men, with sectarian fanatics for men and books, with politicasters and the malicious, all that likes keeping people in stage of ignorance in order to exploit them for the benefit of their immediate interests. This book contains revelations which no one has the right to ignore, unless he desires to become the greatest enemy of his own.

XIX

THE STRUCTURE OF THE MATTER AND THE MEDICINES

1 – No solid matter exists by itself. As we have extensively spoken about this issue, the matter derives from the energetic, etheric and substantial or astral gamut; and all that continues to exist in the matter so that it may be.

2 – If the elements that serve as origin and sustentation of the solid matter left it, the matter would not just lose the solid condition, but it would not exist anymore.

3 – In an orange, for example, you have the same orange in substantial or astral state, in etheric state, in energies, in Divine Light and above all, as it is convenient never to forget, with the Divine Essence or God, serving as FUNDAMENTAL MOTIVE. However, after the Divine Light comes to the solids, it is necessary to respect the law of gamut since nothing is totally simple anymore.

4 – The same thing happens to human body, that is, it contains substantial or astral elements, ethers and energies, the Divine Light as the basis of the gamut and God, the Divine Essence functioning as Absolute Creator¹, Omnipresent, Omniscient and Omnipotent. Therefore, everything goes on dividing itself intrinsically, almost infinitely, until it achieves Divinity or Divine Essence.

5 – In all bodies, even in substantial or astral elements, or even in ethers and in energies, the law of diversities or of complexities prevails. There is then, a mixture of physical-chemical-energetic values.

6 – When eating, drinking or taking some medicine, the person offers solids to the solids of the organism; substantial or astral elements to the equivalent of his body, and so on for the ethers, energies, etc. Understand how the mechanism works for the effects to be normal and efficient. Those who eat, drink or take medicines do not do it based on what they know, but also based on what they do not know, do not see and do not feel.

7 – There are no medicines completely allopathic or completely homeopathic, but there are differences in terms of percentages. Some can be much more allopathic, while others, much more homeopathic, but the absolute, in this or that sense, will never be possible since it contains liquids and solids of earthly plane.

8 – The spiritual planes present as matter, what for you are substantial or astral elements. Is it necessary to say that they vary greatly in grades of density and, therefore, in vibratory levels? Is it

necessary to say, consequently, that they vary greatly in its chemical levels? Is it necessary to say, as a consequence, that in divinised planes, everything has risen to sublimation by its own intrinsic capacity of transformation or mutation?

9 – The water is, in its whole, matter in certain state of fluidity, because by analyzing its composition, we will find many solids. Nevertheless, because of its fluidity, the water flows in minerals, vegetables and animal bodies in great variations. It is fundamentally necessary, and the rescuers from the spiritual world use the water for many purposes, not only the water from the Earth but also the water from Space, from the most different planes and realms, because it presents itself in higher realms as greatly sublimated, we would even say divinised.

10 – Frequently, the incarnate think that the Rescuer Legions make use of elements of the spiritual plane to medicate them. That certainly happens, but regarding human bodies, the elements of their own plane are what truly matters. Therefore, they apply, or rather, they extract the substantial elements from the kingdom of the Earth, from minerals, from vegetables and from animals in order to apply them much easily and efficiently to human bodies. All bodies have doubles or perispirits composed of gamut, and the competent rescuers use the respective exchanges in their constant applications.

11 – If needed, spiritual or material elements are added to the fluidised water. Many times, when it is manipulated by Spirits of high hierarchy, with powerful elements that are just energetic, it will act over the crowns of energy, chakras and plexus of the incarnate to, afterwards, reach their physical body by induction. The important thing here is the patient's conduct, because his way of thinking and feeling may ruin and neutralise everything.

12 – The incarnate are constantly acting in the physical body through the thoughts, but they have to do it in chain, by using the crowns of energy, the chakras and the plexus, etc. And if they think in a negative, brute, evil or criminal way, or consumes material elements that are poisonous or adverse, everything will be in vain. The more dynamic the medicines or applications provided by the spiritual world are, the bigger is the need for better support from the part of the incarnate. Similarly, everything follows the same pattern in the inferior spiritual realms, because the perispirits continue to be dense provoking greatly adverse reactions, according to how their owners think.

13 – As for breathing, everyone breathes but the breathing exercise done with methods and mental elevation can do wonders. Through it, the person will supply himself at the source with substantial elements, highly loaded with energies. However, it is easy to understand the difference that exists among the desert, the meadow, the sea, the woods, etc.

“To pray is getting in tune with the Sacred Origin to reap Divine Resources. To pray is getting in tune with the Divine Messengery to lavish Good on the fellow-creatures. To pray is to radiate mental force, electromagnetism and ectoplasm to cure and stimulate, to still and elevate the soul. To pray is to produce wonders.”

14 – However, those who understand the importance of LOVE and live for the good deeds have all of this available for them, as well as the great hospitals and laboratories of the spiritual world, to where they will be taken in double or doubles for treatment.

WHERE DO SPIRITS GO?

1 – The Infinite Space is full of Worlds. At present they number a quintillion of worlds. This is what the electronic telescope shows. Does it represent all, the end of calculation?!...

2 – There are incarnate and discarnate spirits throughout the Infinite... What would be the purpose of the worlds if not to be, among other things, the dwelling of incarnate Humanities?

3 – As the spiritual sparks emanated from GOD or Sacred Origin are supposed to return, in other times, in state of total vibratory equity, or in state of Spirit and Truth, as the DIVINE ORIGIN is, it is easy to understand the evolution through kingdoms, species and families, because the total conscience blossoms by facing the most diverse situations and conditions. It does not matter what men think, what matters is the Divine Plane... The men who have managed to be

intelligent and honest acknowledge the importance of harmonizing with GOD, with the ruling laws...

4 – No one is born, nor dies... To incarnate and discarnate is a phenomenon of ordinary life, nothing more... How are the incarnate able to think? How are the discarnate able to think?

5 – The incarnate think as they can on the plane of the acquired evolution and of the studies that they can take up, because no one thinks as they want, but as they can... The same can be said about the discarnate because their spiritual plane varies more than the incarnate's through the wideness of hierarchic grades of the worlds, of the spirits, of the vibratory layers or heavens, concerning each planet or world...

6 – Everything has astral double or perispirit... The astral double of Earth or its spiritual plane, or perispirit, is divided into Seven Main Ones..., then each one is subdivided into other seven and so on in a wonderful array of vibratory dwellings, which adds up to over thirty thousand... And there are worlds much more and much less in all senses, sizes, hierarchy, etc. Many are the books that deal with this, and they are more truthful than some classic doctrinal books, which are full of mistakes and foolishness...

7 – Any sensible person can realise that there is a relationship between the vibratory grade of the spirits and of the heavens, or of the zones of astral or spiritual dwelling. In order to deserve the more sublimated or divinised heavens, one must sublimate or divinise the perispirit... And in order to totally enter the DIVINE UNITY, OMNIPRESENT, OMNISCIENT and OMNIPOTENT, one must christify themselves or whatever they may understand about it, because it is still early to have the right idea of this great reality, although this is the destiny of all spirits...

8 – Understand properly, because this reality is fundamental: you will have to transform your vehicle of the soul or perispirit into only one crown of Divine Light... This is the perispirit of the Christs, Divine Links, Divine Words, etc... Since no one will be eternally a child of GOD, because every spark will have to become completely reintegrated into the ORIGIN or GOD, we invite you to think about this matter... And conduct yourself in terms of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE to accomplish this as soon as possible... So we warn, in due course by Divine Determination...

THE CELESTIAL DIAGRAM

1 – All planets start with Divine Light thickened or condensed by High Intelligences, who so command. Then, energies, ethers, substances, gases, vapours, liquids and solids map everything they contain. The movement of constant renovations on all planes, kingdoms, species and families is marvellous.

2 – There could never be more solid grades without the energies and the substances supplying the sustaining determinations. These determinations or causes would never exist without the Divine Light that, in turn, depends absolutely on God, the Divine Essence, Omnipresent, Omniscient and Omnipotent.

3 – Therefore, well before the solids are the energies and the substances obeying the commands of the Divine Essence through the Divine Light. There is a perfect chain, normal and current, in the bosom of which everything moves and achieves the purpose.

4 – Spiritual agents command from top down; that is, the sparks of God or spirits who have reached the Christic Grade or the Grade of One act and command as Divine Words towards the right directions. Nothing exists without High Providential Commands or without High Directive Echelons. Whatever exists was and is managed by them. Without them, nothing ever was or is because they are the Divine Links that connect the Origin with the Creation¹, still in an embryo form, be it spiritual or material.

5 – To speak of the solid Planet without considering the substantial, astral or fluidic part, is a demonstration of very low level of evolution, because the part called invisible is what commands the visible part, once the latter is a consequence of the first. The substantial part is larger, that is,

starting from the centre of the Planet it goes a long way from the Planet or prolongs in the form of overlaid crowns, which are the so-called heavens or celestial layers.

6 – The crowns, layers or heavens are revealed from inside to outside in growing hierarchy; that is, the outer from the solid Planet, more Light and Glory. However, Earth is spiritually inferior; it has a wide outer layer of darkness and pain. They are the thresholds. The dark outer layers mark the inferior or purging worlds, and the Earth's is still very wide, despite having narrowed significantly since the beginning.

7 – The interior layers are the densest or the most horrible darkness. The earthly sub-crust, speaking in terms of astral condition, is the expiatory residence of the worst spirits, of the worst criminals.

8 – There are seven layers or heavens in synthesis, but the subdivisions, in order to serve as dwelling for the different hierarchies, are multiplied by thousands. And yet, all planes, layers, or heavens are inhabited by creatures that vary in hierarchic nuances in their inward conditions.

9 – We call inward conditions Love and Wisdom already bloomed within the spiritual spark. The weeping and grinding of teeth are also included here, because there is only one Scale and the spark will go to the grade that it deserves, according to its deeds.

10 – If the spirit, the spark that is more matured or evolved happens to commit mistakes, it will temporarily lose the social position. It will pay for the mistakes and later will return to the previous hierarchic position, from where it will depart in new opportunities of work, in the flesh or out of it, for its self-christification. No one will ever pass over the Law of Karma, and those who wish to take the Celestial Lesson should connect with the Ten Commandments and with the Christ, the Divine Mould. Change whoever has to change, because the Two Witnesses will never change. They are not religionist, sectarian, nor belong to any banners. They represent the TRUTH.

11 – Out of the seven layers, or the seven planes, or the seven heavens and their very many subdivisions, is the so-called Christic Plane. It is also known as the Inter-world Heaven, Kingdom of the Pure Spirit or of One Spirits, the Divine Words, which compose the Divine Providential Order. They direct Worlds and Humanities. There are still hierarchic differences, but in the Kingdom of the Pure Spirit, everything is already so Divine that human minds are not able to cogitate correctly. And we are not saying everything about the Sacred Purpose of the Spirit yet... From the same Essence that the Father-Spirit is, His children are; therefore, they will reach such Glories, which, for the time being, should not be discussed. Each one should respect the Sacred Origin in them and in their brothers to achieve the Sacred Purpose as soon as possible.

12 – From Christic Plane downwards, the echelons have several subdivisions. If materially it is this way, imagine how it is spiritually. And everything is perfectly counted, weighed and measured by the echelons.

13 – Divine Laws rule from the inside to the outside, spiritually and materially, in terms of hierarchy and of individual promotion, whereas providential laws command in terms of individual and collective activities, that is, the echelons that rule and command the worlds, collectivities and individuals. The time will come when each child of God will know that they are Judges of Their Own Causes, for the good or for the evil, and by knowing, thinking, feeling and acting this way, they will conduct themselves divinely. It is extremely important to understand this reality but... you can be sure that it will only become reality through evolution! No one thinks as they wish but as they can... In order to be more and better, one must grow internally.

14 – The three most respectful factors in the superior spiritual world are the following: The first is Morals, which is filtered by the Ten Commandments; the second is the Divine Modelling of the External Christ and the third is the Revelation, the communicability of angels or spirits. You can clearly understand that the three of them offer lessons or information, which may or may not be accepted. However, those who have ears to listen should listen, because none of them will change. Evolution will make you grow in observance of the Law, increase in the imitation of the Christ and cultivate the Revelation in superior terms. Do you understand the importance of the problem? For no one will achieve the Grade of One out of it ...

15 – The spirits that are still inferior search the Kingdom of God through religionist and sectarian formalisms and formalism. So great is their ignorance that they disregard TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE in them to believe in mimicry invented by men. That is why the darkness of the subcrust and the thresholds are full of scientists, philosophers and religious men of the world! They think they know a lot, but they live out of the DIVINE MORAL ORDER OF THE INFINITE.

16 – It is imperative that you understand this: the energetic and substantial crowns of the spirit improve from the outside to the inside and the ones of the Planet improve from the inside to the outside. Is that clear? Those who do not improve in the inside, diminishing and brightening the crowns, will never be able to reach the outer spiritual planes, which are more divinised. When the crowns of the spirit have been reduced to only one, the first, which is the Individuated Divine Light, this spirit will have ascended to the Christic Heaven or the Heaven of the Pure Spirit, where the Universal Divine Light is a Shared Environment. No one on the crust will be able to imagine what this represents, in terms of participation in the Divine Powers, by virtue of enjoying the Glories of the Divine Ubiquity.

17 – The fools are continually talking about the law of fluids whenever they wish or intend to wish to talk about Higher Kingdoms. TRUTH as knowledge and LOVE as mode of life command such Glorious Kingdoms. The matter, so to speak, is Divine Light condensed in that grade and it takes the form that the spirit feels and thinks. Everything takes divinised aspect for the spirit, as it is divinised. May the child of God achieve in him TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, and he will receive everything from God, who, in Powers and Glories, is above human cogitations.

18 – God, the Divine Essence, is Omnipresent, Omniscient and Omnipotent, but He manifests according to the law of environment hierarchies. Understand that in the abysses of darkness, God seems to be infinitely invisible, while in the Kingdoms of Light and Glory He shows Himself more and more patent. It is the Union through Wisdom and Love that makes the child of God live the Divine Glories by getting in tune. There are completely divinised kingdoms but they are for those who have divinised in their inside. No one will ever achieve the Kingdom of the Pure Spirit without moving away from the kingdom of the world. Those who have intelligence to understand it should understand it in order to behave accordingly and ascend in the scale of hierarchies until they become totally in tune.

19 – All sacrifice or renunciation in the kingdom of the world is rewarded by the Kingdom of the Pure Spirit. Nevertheless, we warn that sentimentalism or religionism will never lead to such Glorious Kingdoms. Time has already come when religious labels will fall because they are rotten... But each individual conscience should think very carefully because it is each one's duty to grow within themselves until the self-christification freedom. The planes or heavens represent grades of Wisdom and Purity, and in order to rise more and more outside, one should rise more and more inside.

20 – Humanity will get into the second middle age or maturity phase; and those truths that are prophesied in chapters fourteen and nineteen of the Apocalypse will be fulfilled. All will become so much better for those who deserve the Earth of the future cycles, and all will get substantially worse for those who wish to remain blind and deaf to the cries of Heaven. Nevertheless, we repeat: the Kingdom of Heaven is a matter of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, and not a matter of religions, sects, and other manipulations of groupings...

21 – How ridiculous are the human, religious and sectarian guilds and others that consider themselves initiatic, when they forge nobiliary titles to distribute to their credulous proselytes! No label, no title, nothing of human fabrication with this intention will ever be important before the Divine Justice. Ceremonies, clothing, titles, physical postures, material ornaments, that is, everything that belongs to human convention shall never represent Wisdom and Purity. The places of weeping and grinding of teeth are full of such trifles along with their owners and users...

22 – The Doctrine of the Truth that Sets Free has the Outpouring of the Spirit or the Generalisation of the Revelation as live instrument, or as a way to put an end to orphanhood in the world. It is wise to understand the Model Christ's fair sentence when he spoke to his disciples:

“Blessed are you, Simon Barjona, because it was not the flesh nor the blood that revealed it to you, but the Spirit. I tell you truly that on this rock I shall build my doctrine, and the inferiority shall never prevail against it.”

23 – As it is known that the Divine Father has placed the Truth that Sets Free as a germ to be bloomed inside each of His children, it is important to understand the three basic factors of the same blooming: The Law of God as MORAL factor; the Model Christ as an OBJECTIVE TO BE ACHIEVED; the Baptism of Revelation as SOURCE OF WARNING, ILLUSTRATION AND COMFORT.

24 – The enemies of this triangle are the enemies of themselves and of Humanity. They demonstrate the error through formalisms, idolatries and all the simulation that they use for the TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE not to appear as the only and total self-christification factors.

25 – Those who cultivate the Law, the Christ and the Revelation all together will have all things to accomplish TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE within themselves But those who trust cleric-pharisaism, formulism and all and any simulation will certainly compromise themselves with the DIVINE JUSTICE. May the children of God reveal themselves as SPIRIT AND TRUTH, because so He is and so He wishes. Earthly youth ends and maturity phase sets in, and other obligations should be met. With the conclusion of the Restoration, we point towards the beginning of another evolutionary phase. Read the Apocalypse, chapters fourteen and nineteen. Heaven will never fail to do its duty; men should change if they want to follow Earth on its journey towards PERFECTION.

26 – May no one take, in terms of conduct, the bad example of whoever it might be, under any pretext. Those who wish to become disciples of the TRUTH THAT SETS FREE should remember that all the Bibles and Codifications are incomplete, faulty and neglectful works.

27 – Those who are better able to understand the TRUTH should understand it; those who are able to grow in LOVE should grow in it; those who are better able to develop their virtues or qualities should develop them. Read carefully the final chapter of the Apocalypse, and remember that we are here speaking of it for the same TRUTHS to continue. God does not change, the Divine Providence does not change, but Humanities, still in evolutionary process, must insist on changing whenever possible until the complete self-christification.

28 – As the spirit-child is derived from the SPIRIT-FATHER, he contains the DIVINE ORIGIN within himself. If the childhood and the youth made him look for God outside, it is time, with the coming of age, to search for Him in the Inner Temple and achieve the Supreme Union there.

29 – All the outward appearances will fall rotten, but only in those who come to be SPIRIT AND TRUTH. May each one make their free will work properly.

30 – As God, the Divine Essence, is above places and times, so should each of His children.

NEW HEAVEN AND NEW EARTH

From the Sacred Origin everything departs,
Thus Heavens and Earths appear and live,
And moving in the bosom of the Origin,
They ferment beauties that go on revealing.

Spirits already glorious in the scale,
From God transmit precious teachings,
Stating that those derived from God,
To Him, one day, will return divinised.

In the Divine Code the Morals shines resplendently,
In the Divine Model Christ the Guiding Light resides,
They are testimonies to Immutable Truth,
Live bases of Unshakeable construction.

Out of the Law and the Christ there will be horror,
Out of the Truth and Love everything ends,
The ignorance and the mistake will grieve together,
In the abysses of the conscience in solitude.

A new day comes for your History,
New Heaven and new Earth point out the Glory,
Nevertheless, corruptors and perverted ones will remain,
Enduring in darkness the weeping of solitude.

To the enemies of the prophetic truths,
We urge that they search for better ethics,
Escaping urgently from the addictions to the untruth,
Because from the Divine Justice they will suffer severity.

IN ORDER TO AVOID GREATER DISILLUSIONMENT

You will speak in terms of sciences, philosophies and religions to justify your way of knowing, thinking, feeling and acting; but we will speak of our plane in terms of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, the IMMUTABLE DIVINE LINKS, which, in an infallible and non-transferable way, will make the MORAL SENSE OF LIFE, which is the POINTER OF LIFE ITSELF.

You will arrive to these planes through the carriage of DEATH, taking more or fewer days. You will face major or minor disillusionments, according to the way you have used yourself and the resources offered by the Creator¹ in terms of LAWS, ELEMENTS and FACTS, not of mysteries, miracles and enigmas. The disillusionment grade will vary according to each one's position in the social and functional scale. Only as prior notice, here are a few items:

1 – **RELIGIOUS DISILLUSIONMENT** – As the Kingdom of God is inside each one and it will not come with external signs we invite you not to slave yourself to sectarian and religious formulas, to pharisaic despotic groupings, to the banners which consider themselves private owners of the TRUTH THAT SETS FREE. Many people arrive here overloaded with formulism, sacramentism, rituals, feigned clothing and every type and colour of cleric-pharisaic lures; but they only arrive here after spending a long period of probation in places of weeping and grinding of teeth, and even so, to prepare themselves to a new incarnation, not always in favourable conditions.

2 – **RACIAL DISILLUSIONMENT** – No one is better than anybody just for the fact of having been born here or there, on this side or on the other side of the frontier... Here we see external characters, appearances, postures and other temporal and transitory ingredients melting abundantly, leaving their bearers in great state of distress and remorse.

3 – **ECONOMIC DISILLUSIONMENT** – No one brings possessions of the world, but everyone brings the responsibility of the way they were used.... The MORAL LAW THAT COMMANDS EVERYTHING IS IMPLACABLE and it forces the occasional depositary to the due render of accounts. In places of pain, many are those who handle filth, believing that they are dealing with their old fortunes... They live for their terrible hallucinations until the time comes for them to be rescued, taught and prepared for other opportunities...

4 – **NOBILIARY DISILLUSIONMENT** – What ennobles the function of the individual in social concert is the AMOUNT OF MORALS practised. Out of the DIVINE MORAL ORDER,

everything heads towards places of pain, no matter what the earthly titles are. Those who nourish pride, vanity, selfishness, jealousy, despotic bossiness and many other resources that derive from human possessions will pay dearly... In religious terms, those who have trusted their earthly labels will suffer great pains...

5 – **SCIENTIFIC DISILLUSIONMENT** – As a child of God, man will reach such knowledge and practice, which is difficult to explain now; but the responsibility will urgently and untransferably follow him. The places of weeping and grinding of teeth are full of scientists, because they did not know how to be in terms of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE...

6 – **PHILOSOPHICAL DISILLUSIONMENT** – The Law of God and the Divine Modelling of the Christ will never be founded on movable human concepts. No one will ever triumph out of the DIVINE WITNESSES IN THE FACE OF HUMANITY. The interior and exterior darkness of the Planet is full of philosophers...

7 – **HEROIC DISILLUSIONMENT** – The Law of God and the Modelling of the Christ teach which the convenient heroisms are... Profitable heroisms which fatten earthly eyes do nothing but fill the places of weeping and grinding of teeth, because they are built on bloodshed, religious fanaticism and others...

8 – **REVELATIONIST DISILLUSIONMENT** – “I shall pour out My Holy Spirit upon all the flesh and your sons and daughters shall prophesise, your old men shall dream dreams and your young men shall have visions.” All of that is happening in the bosom of Humanity, but you should know that the places of darkness, weeping and grinding of teeth receive, everyday, those who have made bad use of the Grace generalised by the Christ in the Pentecost ...

9 – **DOGMATIC DISILLUSIONMENT** – Moses stated that another one would come in order to continue his informative work... The Christ stated that much he had to say and did not say because the contemporary people were not able to understand... In the Codification, it is stated that his truths represent the first words of a wisdom of which no one knows when the last word will be said... Kardec was told that he would not finish the restoring work and would have to return... Therefore, avoid the false pudency and the manias of owners of the TRUTH THAT SETS FREE, because the LOVE ONE ANOTHER will never endorse any phrarisaisms...

10 – **INITIATIC DISILLUSIONMENT** – Ancient dusty concepts which verse about mysteries, miracles, enigmas and petulant grades that men fabricate and distribute among themselves cause a lot of regret here... God is not special to anyone and no one is special to God... Human little churches, ancient or modern, more dressed up or less, should be careful because the DIVINE JUSTICE will never ask them anything...

Therefore, dear brothers, we invite you to TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE because we know that they will not cause disillusionment to anyone. How are you learning and with whom? How are you living and why? How will you come here? You will certainly come and you will have to change your concept in greater or smaller percentage, because you live as slaves of conventionalism, formulism, institutions and statutes that serve inferior interests, whether economic-political or of vain aspect, besides valuing false human concepts above the Divine Designs of the Sacred Origin. In truth, because of the ABUSE, you will have to give serious accounts of the USE OF LIFE and of the wrong way of applying it.

Through your deeds, whether you want it or not, you will have to take one out of two paths – to inherit Earth of the future cycles, or migrate to inferior worlds. Do not try to convince the DIVINE JUSTICE with your typical religious allegations... Try to present deeds of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE in your conduct among brothers, because they are the SELF-CHRISTIFICATION MEASURES.

Consequently, before the selective events that are knocking on your doors take place, pay attention to this fundamental doctrinal imperative: the Divine Model Christ was not sent to you in order to fatten cleric-pharisaism, ancient or modern, more dressed up or less, under any pretext. As God is Spirit and Truth and so He wants His Children to be, He has given you the Law as Code of Conduct, the Christ as Divine Model and the Generalised Revelation as source of warnings,

illustrations and comfort. None of these, understand once and for all, will ever be slaved to your religious, sectarian, simulating banners and sellers of fake prophetic truths. Be careful with the false prophets and with the yeast of the pharisee, which is the hypocrisy... Because it is time for you to have them a lot in your way! You will always be well with the Law of God and the Model Christ, because they incite you to the right social duties, out of and above your divisional and criminal prejudice, which, from now on, will have to lose in authority and function, because they are false and in no way fit in the DIVINE MORAL ORDER THAT RULES THE CREATION¹.

TRUTH is more than Science, LOVE is more than Philosophy and VIRTUE is more than Religion; and only the fools are allowed to think that the MEANS is worthier than the SACRED ENDS and that, for this reason, they should dogmatise about men, books, human institutions or statutes.

The Gospel is the GENERAL SYNTHESIS, the fusion between the Divine Morals and the Divine Modelling and, therefore, with the Gospel, the Two Faithful and True Witnesses were rooted in the bosom of Humanity crowded on the Planet. Those who, by evolution, understand what the Gospel of the Divine Mould means will surely acknowledge these five basic factors:

a – MORALS, which harmonises and dignifies, because it is the factor of vibratory balance;

b – LOVE, which sublimates and divinises, because it is the maximum factor as force of vibratory expansion;

c – REVELATION, which warns, illustrates and comforts, because it is the factor that characterises the attention of the Sacred Origin and of the Directorial Planes to the children of God and to those protected by the Top Rulers.

d – WISDOM, which helps to acknowledge the Divine Origin, the Evolutionary process and the Sacred Purpose of the children of God, that is, the Initiatic Key, because without this Initiatic Origin there may not be a really constructive programme;

e – VIRTUE, which represents values accumulation, the qualities or powers achieved, since giving demands having.

MARY'S PROGRAMME

The programme recommended by Mary, exclusively evangelical, without false interpretations of texts, deviations, etc. Those who prize TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE through the Law of God, the Model Son and the Revelation that warns, illustrates and comforts, will understand the purpose of this programme. The Divine Moral Order rules the Creation¹ and therefore, in order to avoid weeping and grinding of teeth, everything about it needs to be understood, felt and practised.

FOR THE READER TO MEDITATE

Father: it is God, the Divine Essence that Creates¹, Sustains and Destines through Eternal, Perfect and Immutable Laws because He is Omniscient, Omnipresent and Omnipotent.

Home: the Infinite.

Time: the Eternity.

Family: the Whole Humanity.

Inner Achievement: to become TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, or christified.

By Means of: sciences, arts, philosophies, etc.

Moral Code: the Law of God.

Model Son: the Christ.

Indispensable Factor: Love.

Doctrinal Ideal: Morals, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue in the deeds.

True Temple: the Conscience.

To Repudiate: everything that is out of the Law of God and the Divine Model Son, because IMMORALITY is a factory of weeping and grinding of teeth.

Aureate Rule: to know the TRUTH and do GOOD because everyone will disincarnate and will have to face the Divine Justice, which is neither religious nor sectarian.

Untransferable and Urgent: to watch the deeds.

Hygienic Measure: not to think in terms of miracles, mysteries, enigmas, simulations, idolatries, liturgies and feigning or any pharisaism.

Religious Job: to love God and the neighbour in the deeds with all intelligence and force of heart, as God does not accept any pretence or idolatries.

Simply: know that the TRUTH THAT SETS FREE is above worlds, continents, countries, mounts, races, peoples, sciences, arts, philosophies, religions, men, books, human institutions and statutes, because God is Spirit and Truth.

Unquestionable: all the Bibles, Testaments and Codifications are incomplete, faulty and omissive works, and need repairs and progress.

Exact: to confuse the Doctrine of the Father with clericalism, sectarianism and pharisaism is the same as to confuse the Spiritism with the spiritists. The human absurd will still function along with the DIVINE TRUTHS for a long time.

Pharisaism: to say that LOVE ONE ANOTHER derogated the Ten Commandments. When has the SYNTHESIS derogated the THESIS?!...

Fatally: a child of God will never become ONE WITH THE FATHER without living according to the Law of God, the Model Christ and the Revelation.

Normally: no one will develop the Kingdom of God within themselves without KNOWING THE TRUTH AND DOING GOOD. Religionism belongs to numb intelligences, addicted to idolatries and empty theories.

Apocalyptic Promise: the arrival of the book EVERLASTING GOSPEL; the greatest message addressed to Humanity in all times. From embryo to christification, it teaches everything about the spirit. It is the Bible of the maturity phase.

DIVINE MONISM: the Essential Spiritism that the book teaches will make the formal Spiritism reach its highest point, the Science of Absolute Truth, the awareness that in God and His Creation¹ all is part and relation, there being ONE DIVINE MORAL ORDER THAT RULES ALL THINGS.

FOR ALL WOMEN IN THE WORLD

Above any type of tipsters, incarnate or discarnate, bearers of a variety of ignorantism and ridiculous opinions, Humanity has reached the final years of the second millennium, bowed by the burden of blasphemies against the Law of God, against the signification of the Unmistakable Exemplary Word and against the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, Charisms or Mediumships, the vehicles of the Consoling Revelation, or of the communicability of the Angels or Messenger Spirits for the production of extra signs, marvellous cures, etc.

Professional religious men or the ignorant and politicasters, creating religions and clergies, have been placing commandments of men, pretence, baits of all sorts, abominable idolatries, scandalous nobilities in the place of the TEACHINGS and the GRACES of God. While God wants His children to live the Law, understand and try to imitate the Model Word and decently cultivate the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, such blasphemers have transformed everything in appearances, labels, pretence, idolatrous commerce and hysterical or pharisaic speeches, creating terrible NEGATIVE KARMA, which is a burden over Humanity. What they did and do is to fabricate fools or silly ones to exploit them later.

They truncated the order given by the Resurrected Word in Acts 1, 1 to 8, filling Humanity with ignorance and terrible mistakes.

Disregarding the Law, the meaning of the Model Word and the Charismatic Gifts, they delivered people to the abominable acts cited in Romans 1, 22 to 32.

Decreasing in spirituality and morality and increasing in science and techniques, by the end of the second millennium², man is ready to disgrace the Planet and burn Humanity; that is, to eliminate two thirds of the living ones with the deluge of fire or atomic war, as the Book of Revelation or the Apocalypse warns. If the adults have never been capable of building a World of Peace and Harmony for the children, what they do now is worse, because besides imposing hunger, illness and orphanhood, they prepare everything for the birth of monsters, because atomic residuals will produce monstrosities in great scale, by altering genes and chromosomes.

As from chapter 14, the Apocalypse marks the terrible events that will trigger the GREAT RENOVATION, the pure and simple return to the Doctrine of the Path, which is for each conscience to live the Law, imitate the Model Word and nobly cultivate the Spiritual Gifts that facilitate the Consoling Revelation.

Because of these abominable deviations, they will have to painfully understand the fundamental importance of the Law of God, the Exemplary Word and the decent cultivation of the Charismatic Gifts.

May those women or mothers, in whose conscience the flame of maternal love vibrates, that which is the most sublime of human feelings, place, once a day, their right hand over the Bible, say the Prayer they wish, meditate about the dangers of the present hour and ask God and His Messenger Legions for the adults to come to their senses, and make a less wrong and criminal world for the children.

WHAT MARY PROMISED AND DID

The teacher, Ms... (she asked not to reveal her name) used to suffer from an illness considered not curable by Medicine. She searched for a Spiritist House where she was given the Prayer to Mary to read and pray. She prayed for a few days and one night, while she was praying, she saw her room enlightening, first metallic green, then it turned to metallic light blue, then to shining and blinding gold until at last, in the centre of the brightness, the sweet face of Mary appeared and she said:

– “Daughter, all the prayers are heard, but not all of them can be answered because many are those who do nothing to deserve God’s help, Our Father. Therefore, try to live morally correct, do Good and forgive the others’ fault, so that God may command what to do in your benefit...”

The teacher said, crying:

– “Mother, I have been trying to act this way as much as possible.”

And it is said that Mary answered with infinite sweetness:

– “I know my sister, and that is why I am here, since God, Our Father, is the One who commands, and we obey His Orders, nothing more. For this reason, you will put a flower of your preference in a glass of water by your bed. When going to bed, you will say your favourite Prayer before this glass with the flower. Do this for a few days and wait for what God determines. Then someone else from God or me will come and will do the Good that God, Our Father, has determined.”

Four days later, she tells, she woke up and saw around her bed three doctors in aprons, who, smiling, started to cut and trim, stitch and pass their bright hands over her belly and cuts, saying:

– “Give Graces, blessed sister, because this was the Wish of God, Our Father. Practise the Religion of Good Deeds, which is the right one, and we will always be at your service.”

FOR TEN TO FOURTEEN-YEAR-OLD CHILDREN

The Revelation, or Communicability of the Angels, Spirits or Souls has been an acknowledged phenomenon since the most remote civilizations included in all the Bibles of Humanity.

Zoroaster was the first great cultivator of the Revelation, having firmly based his Doctrine upon the difference between GOOD and EVIL and the advantages of healthy mediumistic cultivation.

The Vedic-Budhic period dates back to more than two hundred and forty thousand years.

Moses was the reincarnation of the first of the four Zoroasters and wished the generalised Revelation.

Moses received the Law of God through mediumistic message.

The Law of God does not recommend any religion but the cultivation of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, because the Divine Justice is above frivolities and other human foolishness.

The entire Bible is a repository of mediumistic messages.

Jesus had been announced before incarnating by angels, spirits or souls for a period of three thousand and six hundred years.

Jesus had the angels, souls or spirits ascending and descending upon Him, so that the mediumistic prodigies, called miracles, could have sequence and reason to be.

It is blasphemy to talk about Jesus and condemn the Communicability of the Spirits, since that was what He practised while incarnate, having returned in Spirit to Generalise the Revelation or to Baptise in Spirit.

There is no Christ without the Law of God, nor Gospel without the Moral of the Law and the cultivation of the Revelation.

The Fundamental Doctrine is Morals, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue.

The tools that must be divinely controlled are Pocket, Stomach, Sex, Pride and Selfishness.

The problem of the Spirit is not about salvation but about self-christification through worlds and lives, and by facing most diverse conditions and situations until the spirit becomes PURE and WISE, according to the Divine Modelling of Jesus Christ.

A spirit can only be a readymade Christ or a Christ in the making; therefore, think about the DIVINE ORIGIN, about the EVOLUTIONARY PROCESS and about the SACRED PURPOSE if you do not want to make serious mistakes against your own self-christification.

Reincarnation is the redemption and evolutionary valve of the spirits because without the reincarnation, the Divine Justice would be anything but Divine Justice.

Being ignorant is enough for someone to say that he does not believe, instead of saying that he does not know.

When Pythagoras was making experiments with his wife, the medium Theoclea, who was a seer and also a psychometrist and unfolder, he made profound studies about the evolution of the spirit, affirming that the spirit spends, on average, three hundred million years going through the inferior species until it reaches the human species.

Herms was the Great Initiated who managed to know the most about the Divine Creating¹ Essence, Sustainer and Designator of everything and everyone.

For the Initiatic Vedism there is only God, the Divine Unique Essence, who also reveals or manifests Himself as Creation¹.

Krishna lived one thousand and five hundred years before Jesus Christ and his book is the sole Treat of Divine Monism that is available for Humanity.

The Red Race was the first one to command the Earth, then the Black, and Ramah was the one who made them lose the domination for the White Race.

Enoch was the patriarch before the flooding who transcribed the Vedic-Budhic Doctrine to the western world, where it had different names, but having the greatest exponents in Egyptian and Essenic Cabalas.

Samuel, who later was Daniel and John the Evangelist and then Anthony of Padua and Giordano Bruno, was the one who reorganised the Essenic Order or the Nazirites' Order, because after the death of Moses everything had been corrupted.

Eve means Primitive Race.

Adam means "Come From", that is, those who came from a world in the Constellation of Capella, because they no longer deserved that world.

The spirit never loses the evolution achieved, but it temporarily loses the social position if it commits violations, and has to answer for them.

No OUTER TRUTH is more important than the INNER TRUTH, which is the Kingdom of God that everyone must develop in them.

To develop the INNER HEAVEN is to grow in PURITY and WISDOM; it is the only way to penetrate the DIVINE UBIQUITY.

When the spirit is incarnated, it is infolded by the seven crowns of energy and by the density of the perispirit and of the physical body and it should become, when christified, only a free spark, reflecting its Glory and Power through the first crown, which is the individuated Universal Divine Light.

To be Spiritist is to be UNIVERSAL, above religions, sects and any human manoeuvres, under any pretext, in any time and any place.

To be Spiritist is to be of TRUTH, of LOVE and of VIRTUE.

XX

CONDENSED CHAPTERS

1 – “If you like to argue, argue with men because the DIVINE JUSTICE totally hovers over these things.”

2 – “If those who like to preach to others were always in front of a mirror, speaking to their own image, they would be frequently compelled to be in silence, accused of falsity by their CONSCIENCE. What happens is that while men speak of TRUTH, they deal more with Pocket, Stomach, Sex, Pride, Selfishness and other subaltern and unconfessed interests.”

3 – “The deeds are the grooves opened in the bosom of CONSCIENCE. Fortunate is the one who, due to his prudence, complies with his obligations, instead of fabricating religious tricks to dominate his fellow-creatures.”

4 – “In view of the transitory powers of the World, no one has been granted the gift of infallibility... The Christ had to materially give Himself in to prove, later, the supremacy of the Spirit... Therefore, the unfortunate ones will always be those who adorn themselves with the awards of the world, deceiving themselves and deceiving crowds. They will spend centuries and millennia in the darkness because they have used the name of TRUTH to trade the goods of lie!”

5 – “The world is cross-eyed! Instead of seeing the Christ released and the Caiaphas and the Herods, scribes and chief priests crucified, it preferred to see Jesus crucified! After all, do those who speak on behalf of the SPIRIT have the right to see from the standpoint of matter?”

6 – “Some of the unfortunate executioners of the Christ have greatly recovered and they take a place in the gallery of the Apostles of the Sublime Doctrine; however, others have only been changing their wrappers...”

7 – “The TRUTH, through the Planetary Christ, granted Elijah, the Restorer of the Sublime Doctrine, three incarnations to accomplish the Restoration and the Consolidation. Besides that, it is the responsibility of times and many individuals to carry out the third part of the Christic Order, extending the Restored Doctrine to the far corners of Humanity.”

8 – “The Lord Father wants each of His children to say to themselves the last word about the TRUTH; and no one will say it before accomplishing it in the Inner Temple and before dwelling in the Christic Heaven. After all, a brother will never be able to accomplish the TRUTH for another brother. To teach is one thing, but to accomplish is something else!”

9 – “No INITIATION produces Christs! The Doctrine will always teach, but the inner edification work will be eternally responsibility of each child of God!”

10 – “The mechanism of christification is very simple. All it takes is to reduce the seven crowns of energy into one, which is the DIVINE LIGHT; and the seven chakras into only one, making the coronary shine more than a crowd of suns.”

11 – “As long as the intellectual-moral misery is the wealth of Humanity, how can it enjoy the abundance of PEACE and of GOOD FORTUNE?”

12 – “If the TRUTH needed human lawyers and godparents, with what intrinsic merits would it give each one according to their deeds?”

13 – “The mistake of many people is to try to keep up with the insignificant speeches about the Law of God and the teachings of the Gospel. Such people forget that the Kingdom of God, which should be developed inwardly, is a simple matter of controlling Pocket, Stomach, Sex, Pride and Selfishness.”

14 – “He who looks at his brother and sees in him just a religious or sectarian dissident takes a very bad stand before the Divine Justice.”

15 – “Those who have come from God have done it with the obligation to pursue the Evolution and achieve the Sacred Purpose; but man has been fabricating sectarian and delaying fanaticisms throughout life, harming himself and his bothers.”

16 – “The Law of God and the Christ, the two faithful and true witnesses, who will always be in the Forefront of God, were never religionist or sectarian, because they have always presented themselves embodying Morals, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue. Why should they be religionists?!”

17 – “He who is still with the Science of the World seeks God from the outside to the inside, but he who is already with the Science of Heaven filters God from the inside to the outside. The former is only human, but the latter is already a semi-god!”

18 – “Everyone should know that men and Christs, the less evolved and the more evolved, make speeches... But the Creator¹ uses only the Law of Facts!”

19 – “You may have a long life on Earth; however, you will have to leave it, and the accountability will not be before politicians, scientists, religious men, etc. It will be before the Immaculate Justice of God! Therefore, always leave the last word to the Maximum Time when worlds, forms and transitions disappear.”

20 – “No one in the flesh would be able to count the number of little churches and tricks that men have already invented to dominate and exploit their fellow creatures; but the abysses of the sub-crust and the thresholds are still significant, showing legions of manipulators and dealers of faith.”

21 – “TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE have never needed to wear masks; but the fabricators of religionist traps have been able to do just that.”

22 – “The Sweet Nazirite strongly attacked the tombs whitewashed on the outside and rotten inside. He spoke harshly against the Caiaphas and Herods and yelled at chief priests and scribes, pharisees and sadducees. All of this cost Him the crucifixion! But after His return to the Christic Plane, cowardice and trickery forged an agreement and all religionists started to celebrate the hypocrisy.”

23 – “No one is greater than the TRUTH, because if multitudes of worlds and humanities and their respective Christs would cease to exist, the Sacred Origin would remain Eternal, Perfect and Immutable.”

24 – “After placing TRUTH as ABSOLUTE VERTEX because it is the EXPRESSION OF GOD, all the others are only HIS children or brothers, and therefore, despite the variation of grades in the HIERARCHIC TABLE, only FRATERNITY will be eternally entitled to the baton of command for the PEACE OF GOD to prevail.”

25 – “If the TRUTH THAT SETS FREE were that which comes from the rotten religionist manoeuvres, man would not have the obligation to change, but the TRUTH would. Do not fool yourself, brother, with human little formulas, because they and their fabricators end their careers in places of weeping and grinding of teeth!”

26 – “What would happen now with the Sweet Nazirite if He returned to the world without those clothes, hair, beard and other identifying characteristics? Would he not be crucified anyway by those who intend to be the owners of the new religionist order?”

27 – “To each one according to their deeds” has never ceased to be; therefore, for those who have always been able to acknowledge TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE times have never been about to come... The cycles go by, but who said that the spirits and their possibilities also go by forever?”

28 – “Seconds, minutes, hours, days, weeks, months, years, centuries, millennia, cycles and ages are all opportunities and means granted by God to His children for them to use in the accomplishment of their inner Kingdom of Heaven. What have you been doing, child of God? Do you act as lord or as slave of the worlds, forms and transitions? Or do you know how to control everything carefully, appreciating and acquiring values from all the gifts of the Lord Father?”

29 – “Laws are only those of God; therefore, no one was born nor will be born to do magic tricks and fabricate Christs, because everybody is subject to gradual evolution to learn to respect the ONLY LORD through HIS LAWS. Anyone who disagrees, misled by religionist boastings, should change while there is time to avoid hassling those who, in due time, rescue those who descend to places of weeping and grinding of teeth.”

30 – “The Lord God sent His Angel to find out, among the sectarians and their statements, who could win the Award of Truth; but after they had all spoken, vehemently defending their colours, the Angel of Truth left without giving the Award because he wanted TRUTH and not sectarian colours.”

31 – “If someone finds truths that are out of Morals, Love, Revelation, Wisdom, and Virtue in the Law of God and in the Christ, they should be suspicious; but if someone wants to judge those FIVE FUNDAMENTAL SENSES of the Sublime Doctrine, they should be much more suspicious of their mental health.”

32 – “None of the Great Initiates dogmatized or closed the door of progress; but the religionist dealers who succeeded them have been able to do only that, under the most varied pretexts.”

33 – “The witness of the Lord is the one who lives by the Sublime Doctrine when he deals with his brother in ORIGIN, EVOLUTIONARY PROCESS and SACRED PURPOSE. As this is not easy, substitutes have been invented... They are the clergies, liturgies, feigned clothing, enigmas, mysteries, sacramentisms, nobiliary titles, political infiltrations, purchases or theft of public real estate properties and assets, intrigues and conciliables, etc. That is, everything that is fattening in the World and burns in the Fire of the Immaculate Justice.”

34 – “No one has started off already CHRISTIFIED! Therefore, learn to look forward and not backward. Always remember that magic tricks do not turn worms into swallows, nor swallows into brave eagles. Request from those who have, and give to those who need!”

35 – “The Lord ordered to give cornmeal to baby chicks, cracked corn to young chickens and whole grains to adults... But He never ordered to turn the Sublime Doctrine into dogmatized teachings and theories to serve the selfish, spiteful and despotic men in their rages of authority and other human miseries.”

36 – “Those who dedicate themselves to the work of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE do nothing but awake the Kingdom of God inside them; and the Lord God, who sees in secret, will make the Chalice of Love overflow so that many others may also benefit from it.”

37 – “Certain people pay so much attention to the brains and hearts of others that they forget their own brains and hearts... It is acceptable that a blind person guides another, but it is inadmissible that one is nullified before the other!”

38 – “To enlighten our brother is one thing, but to dull him with mediocre teachings which fatten our presumption is something very different, don’t you think?”

39 – “After getting to know the FIVE FUNDAMENTAL SENSES, which characterise the Law of God and the Divine Example of the Christ, everything else is a matter of faithful enfoldments or shameful pastiches!”

40 – “The real chief priests of the TRUTH, however much they may deserve, never intend to be equal to the TRUTH. They are wise and therefore, they know that the RELATIVE does not measure the ABSOLUTE!”

41 – “The three hundred million years that the spark takes to achieve the human species should be or constitute much accumulated experience so that no one, after achieving the human species, would make such a mess of things. One simple truth would suffice: never intend to teach truths to God, like the religionists’ mania.”

42 – “Many fools, believing they are smart, are always talking about DOCTRINAL PURITY and other ridiculous terms. Who knows so much about Doctrine to determine its end?”

43 – “Let us pray like this: “Lord, my Divine Father! Make my life on Earth long for me to have enough time to measure the length of my own tail !...”

44 – “If you consider yourself STRONG, remember that Jesus, at the end of His carnal life, thanked the Apostles for being with Him in times of temptations... Never forget that the individual edification will have to take place in the bosom of the Creation¹ because no one alone is self-sufficient.”

45 – “The only way to be helped is by helping. How can those who see badly outside see well inside?”

46 – “Many are the children of God who would like to help the inhabitants of other Planets, but they have not yet learnt to understand the family as the summary of Cosmic Humanity. Can someone who cannot hold a house support the Infinite on the palms of their hands?”

47 – “The same way a woman is not able to sweep her house while she furtively looks at her neighbour’s house over the yard fence, he who pretends to be his brothers’ doctrinal inspector cannot give the best example, for the good example does not use any titles, labels, appearances, human institutions and statutes, but rather it uses as much sense of responsibility as possible. The yeast of the pharisees does the opposite.”

48 – “The Christ was and is the DIVINE EXHIBITOR... But those who are last in moral qualities seek to be IMPOSERS.”

49 – “Those who incarnate have an additional obligation: be an exemplifier! If the end of the carnal life comes and finds them exemplifying TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, they may say before the IMMACULATE JUSTICE that they have complied with their duty, but their duty only, let this be understood!”

50 – “Those who have read and understood the IMMORTAL CODE have found out that SPIRITISM or the RESTORED CHRISTIANISM is not dogmatised teachings and theories. In ten, twenty, one hundred or two hundred thousand years, the answers to your questions must be different, must they not?”

51 – “You will be concerned about what your brother does, but the IMMACULATE JUSTICE will not ask you about his deeds but about yours. Remember this fact well so that you will not come to cry painfully when you leave the carnal burden.”

52 – “The Vedas and Budhas, our predecessors, taught preliminary truths; Hermes and Zoroasters got into doctrinal details; Moses made the Law go on and warned men in general; Pythagoras raised the mediumistic research tremendously; the Christ summarised TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE; Rome corrupted everything and everyone; and Elijah returned to carry out the FINAL WRITING OF THE SUBLIME DOCTRINE. Those who want secretism, esoterisms, occultisms, enigmatism, mysteries and the like will certainly be outdated and will have to answer for their failure.”

53 – “Even in remote times, occultism belonged to men and not to God. Who has seen God hiding any Law from His children?”

54 – “In the Old Initiations, silence used to be imposed under death penalty... because a champion of ignorance, once silenced, was taken for a wise man! And there is more to know: the truly wise man about things of God does not subject to human institutions or statutes.”

55 – “All simple truths may be told by way of allegories or parables; but the TOTAL TRUTH, the one that sets free, is not in accordance with allegories and parables, it does not have to be dressed up. Man needs to change, not the TRUTH!”

56 – “The backbone of Humanity is so used to bowing before religionist formulism that, when glimpsing the TRUTH, it believes it sees devouring ghosts. And the fabricators of idolatrous manoeuvres take advantage of that to continue to mislead governors and the governed ones, kings and peoples, as the Apocalypse says.”

57 – “If the INNER ENLIGHTENMENT came from idolatrous salaams, the traders of temples would end up in Heavens and not in the abysses of the sub-crust. Those who do not extract Good for themselves from what they do will certainly not do it for others.”

58 – “The TRUTH is not fractioned among the “isms” that fill Humanity, as some simpleton may think; the TRUTH is above the “ISMS”, far beyond the current concepts that a normal human being may glimpse. Therefore, quite the contrary, when a child of God grows to the point of being in TUNE with the DIVINE FATHER, he will want to live united with HIM without caring about any “ISMS.”

59 – “Human schools are good START, but the Divine School is the only one that is necessary to REACH the Kingdom of Inner Heaven.”

60 – “That which is PURE CHRISTIC OR CELESTIAL GLORY, no man can bring in their hands or formally, to give it to another brother. The DIVINE JUSTICE is so simple that it simply wishes each one to find it by themselves and use it in the Inner Tabernacle, where the Divine Spousal takes place.”

61 – “Do not confuse the Consoler, the Informer of Heaven, with the Salvation of Grace, which is the corruption invented by malicious men and dealers of faith; Salvation will never come from the outside because the deeds of others will never have this bestowal.”

62 – “The Revelation or the Consoler teaches that God grants elements and opportunities, but it is each individual himself who has to use all of this to edify the Kingdom of Inner Heaven.”

63 – “All religionisms are the remainders of uncivilness, because the uncivilised man has not yet parted from the man that considers himself civilised, and he never will without striving for the sake of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE.”

64 – “The Divine Messengery, the Eternal Consoler, is composed of the incarnate and the discarnate. It is important for everyone to know that, and it is even more important for them to work WELL and CORRECTLY.”

65 – “If the ‘ISMS’ did exist, it was due to normal historical reasons; however, the hostility towards Morals, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue has never been for this reason, but for long repeated human mistakes. No one should fool themselves with certain religionist statements because the true GREAT INITIATES always wished for the generalisation of the Revelation in elevated terms.”

66 – “See the Supreme Fulfilment of Jesus Christ, not in the Four Gospels but in the Book of Acts and in the Epistles, making continuous appeals for the preservation of His Outpouring of the Revelation on all the flesh. This is because, when the Revelation is corrupted or destroyed, everything moves towards idolatry and brutalization, making Humanity fall into sad state, forging to it painful cataclysms.”

67 – “All phenomena develop in Space and Time; all human movements had to encompass the law of cycles in the bosom of ages, and everyone should bear in mind the following: the time of transition between the ANCIENT AGES and the FUTURE AGES will end in the middle of the twenty first century. Only very later will men in general find out what this means.”

68 – “Even the Planetary Christs will assign their posts to others because even in those hierarchical heights, progress impels life, sending Them to other vibratory continents from where the commands to planetary systems, groups of systems, galaxies, etc. are issued.”

69 – “Wait for your brother for the right amount of time, but if he insists on stopping or acting badly, leave him and move forward, because the DIVINE JUSTICE will always watch the effort of each child of God in order to reward them.”

70 – “We all have a path inside us. This path connects us to the sub-crust as well as to the high Heavens, and it is through the deeds that we advance. Every time someone produces an action, he

forces this path downwards or upwards, according to how the effort fits in the INTELLECTUAL-MORAL ORDER.”

71 – “The Seven Layers or Seven Heavens, which in turn are considerably subdivided, go from the Centre of the Earth to the boundaries of the Eighth Heaven, which is the Christic or Universal Heaven; but in the bosom of the Eighth Heaven, hierarchical differences, bigger or smaller, still prevail.”

72 – “After crossing the boundary of the Seventh Heaven, no one has to reincarnate anymore; however, many do so in their zeal to help, further strengthening the sense of UNITY WITH THE DIVINE FATHER, who is Omniscient, Omnipotent and Omnipresent.”

73 – “We only enter the Eighth Heaven after eliminating the last traces of materiality or animality that we carry, because we have descended to the worlds in order to promote the inner growth. Remember the parable of the mustard seed if you still cannot understand it well.”

74 – “All the perispirits or vehicles of the soul are scaled. Each scale, seen by those who can really see, is subdivided into many other scales, and so on... And one day, all of them will be reduced to ONLY ONE, which is the DIVINE LIGHT! On this day, at this CYCLIC-HISTORICAL TIME, the COMPLETE UNION will have been established and one more child of God will have entered the CHRISTIC HEAVEN.”

75 – “Unfortunate is the one who, under any pretext, is a stumbling block in the path of the TRUTH; that is, unfortunate is the one who, considering himself clever, impairs the walk of his brothers towards the TRUTH because the CHRISTIC ORDER is to fish souls and not to crush them.”

76 – “You will have a lot of work to get to know a little about the Law of God and the Divine Example of the Christ. However, you will have even more work to accomplish what the two witnesses represent; because, in fact, they were never fallacious little speeches or religionist manoeuvres.”

77 – “Be always based on the Temple of Conscience or on the most potent Communion with the Divine Father to face your fellow-creatures; renounce all artificialities, all sectarian manoeuvres, thus releasing the spirit in order to become complete and sovereign above labelling; understand that God does not wear a mask and has never wanted it for His children.”

78 – “Be careful with those who introduce themselves as doctrinal defenders because they found their little churches to defend their vanity and prepotency. If you are really of the Law and of the Christ, try also to be of the Freedom of conscience in order to be always ready to take a few steps forward, towards the accomplishment of the INNER TRUTH.”

79 – “The Supreme Gift is to be a child of God! After that, it is to know that the Christic Grade must be achieved by all His children; and next, the most important, it is not to be slave of little formulas organised by men.”

80 – “A lot is said and a lot will be said, but the LOVE ONE ANOTHER cannot be put into practice radically by those who breathe through the means of religionist sectarianisms. Can those who cannot see for themselves see for others?”

81 – “If you cannot measure the spiritual plane yet, starting from the sub-crust to reach the Eighth Heaven; and if you do not yet understand the Hierarchical Scale in the bosom of Biological Order to consider the position of individuals in the bosom of Humanity, how do you dare say that you are a master in Doctrine? Do you not see that if the Christ returned to carnal plane, many things He would say and many others He would leave unsaid?”

82 – “The lack of doctrinal depth in those who consider themselves masters generates the great mediocrity of the apprentices. Be careful then with those who say that certain issues are very transcendent so as to enjoy their own ignorance and continue to supply the market of deficiencies.”

83 – “Who told you, child of God, of the Infinite, that you were born to be slave of trickeries and sectarian collusions of some rascals and some other simpletons? Remember then, to listen to many people, but reserve the right to listen to yourself to know when it is time to change for the better.”

84 – “Do not become a masker, because you will never be able to present yourself like that before the SUPREME JUSTICE. March on with your head up, even if you have to argue with all the owners of religions; and if you have to draw weapons, look for these: TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE because all human artificialities, whether religionist or not, will have to bow to them.”

85 – “The simpletons look for temples made by human hands and they like to offer simulacra to God, who is SPIRIT and TRUTH; but the conscious men live in the TEMPLE OF INFINITE and try to be decent in social conduct, because they know that this is the only way to be connected with the Higher Plane of Life.”

86 – “It is very sad to know that many seek the TRUTH through the paths of lie; that is, they do not know how to choose the best travel companions. Doesn’t the proverb say that having wise friends is to count on the Graces of God?”

87 – “Everyone has the Inner Heaven you have; however, not everyone has It blossomed in the same proportion. Jesus said many times, although blunderers of Humanity have taken it from His mouth: “You and I are of the same essence, but I am made, and you are still to be. Learn from me because I am gentle and humble and faster you will reach the Kingdom of Heaven that you have inside you.”

88 – “Many times Jesus said that all men are equal before the laws that rule the Infinite Universe; but the blunderers of Humanity have always wanted to put inscriptions on human foreheads, and they say that some should be exploited because others can be exploiters. When will this rascality cease to exist for the earthly humanity to be really humane?”

89 – “The solutions to the social problems depend on incarnate men; and those who expect these solutions from the spirits are badly mistaken, because in lower spiritual secluded places, such problems still exist, waiting for solutions and putting minds to work. And let this be understood: without the Law and the Christ there will be no happy solutions, whether here or there.”

90 – “Without GOODNESS, there is no APPLIED LOVE. Those who apply LOVE in terms of GOODNESS, do so by RENOUNCING. And this is the solution for the political-social-economic problems on the lower planes of spirituality, in or out of the flesh.”

91 – “In the Sacred Book of God, which is the Creation¹, there are no sealed pages; therefore, always move forward, always inquire and always advance! And if some blunderers show up, providing teachings and dogmas containing “mysteries”, throw them out because the time of childhood is gone.”

92 – “No one eats, drinks, wears shoes and clothes or uses simulacra to fulfil all the basic needs to which God has subjected His children in order to force them to evolve. So why do you believe that to deal with the deep things of the spirit, you have to buy simulations and idolatries from the blunderers of temples built by human hands?!”

93 – “Woe to you, man of the twentieth century, if you think of entering the heart of future ages without trusting TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE and trusting religionist pretence and simulations! Love among bothers will be increasingly demanded, and if you do not follow the cyclic-historical movement, you will have to migrate to inferior worlds, where the daily bread will be even more painful to obtain!”

94 – “Many dread the issue of inter-planetary migrations; but this is common in the COSMIC ORDER. It is just that each one is entitled to choose, through their deeds, to migrate well or badly, for better or worse.”

95 – “The solution of the Inner Kingdom of God is not in the worlds but in the INDIVIDUAL CONSCIENCE; the Law of God is the Code of Conduct, the Christ is the Divine Example and the Revelation is the Informer that warns, illustrates and comforts. If with that you are not with us, it is because you are against us. We are of the TRUTH.”

96 – “No one was born or will be born to carry the sins of Humanity. No one was born to be a REDEEMER but to be a DIVINE EXEMPLIFIER. And you will be able to understand it well by recognizing the Code of Conduct in the Law, and the Divine Exemplifier in the Christ. No one will ever displace the two witnesses, faithful and true.”

97 – “Before the TRUTH and its truthful heralds, behave with dignity; they want LOVE and not adulation and exaltation.”

98 – “No man has the Kingdom of Heaven to give it to another one; but any decent man, with KNOWLEDGE and PRACTICES, can teach others how to awake the Celestial Inner Kingdom within them.”

99 – “The Great Initiates and the Unmistakable Christ introduced themselves as Emissaries of the TRUTH; the religionist tricksters did everything possible to turn Them into TRUTH ITSELF to better position themselves as traders of trickeries, that is, rituals, sacramentisms, idolatries, etc.”

100 – “How exhilarating that river of water of life is, addressed in the final chapter of the Apocalypse! However, how difficult it is to reach it to drink its water eternally!”

101 – “How tasty the fruits of the tree of life are, which is the INITIATION! However, how hard it is to grow more and more to pick the highest and the tastiest fruits!”

102 – “Child of God, dispose of all and any sectarian artificiality if you really want to drink the water of eternity and eat the fruit of perfect knowledge forever.”

103 – “Do you know, child of God, why the Christ was born away from the temple? Do you know, child of God, why He fled from the temple? Do you know, child of God, why the people of the temple condemned Him to the cross? Lastly, do you know why the Resurrection and the Glorious Pentecost took place far from the temple and its owners?”

104 – “As long as Humanity lacks true notion of decency, the Spirit of Lie will also work beside the Spirit of Truth. Be careful then, those who cultivate the mediumship or prophetism.”

105 – “The Christ announced for the last days of the first cycle of the Path of the Lord the arrival of many false christs and false prophets. The final time of this period is the middle of the twenty-first century. Preliminarily: Morals, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue will never need personal prestige, whether from men, whether from human institutions and statutes. Therefore, the Restored Path of the Lord will not be wherever they intend to subject TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE to human prestige or statutes forged by men.”

106 – “Will those who become fanatic for men and books, forging old fashioned and stagnant, despotic and prepotent little churches, be qualified to feel, however distantly, the INFINITY of God and Creation¹?”

107 – “Moments of pondering should succeed moments of exaltation; however, what it is really important is to live in harmony with the KNOWLEDGE OF THE INFINITE TRUTH so as not to need such goings and comings. If that is not yet possible for the man in the current evolutionary stage, then consider that the INFINITE TRUTH prescinds from human fanaticisms.”

108 – “Outside are the dogs, and the sorcerers, and the immoral persons and the murderers, and the idolaters and everyone who loves and practises lying!” This is what the Apocalypse says and this is what will happen in this little world, no matter what it takes.”

109 – “Blessed are they who wash their robes in the blood of the lamb”, says the Apocalypse. But wrong are those who think of material blood and because of that, when they speak of the Christ, they hurt or blaspheme against Morals, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue.”

110 – “The BODY is the DOCTRINE and the BLOOD is the EXAMPLE. Those who actually know and live according to this will have known and taken advantage of knowledge; but if they have only been making little speeches in the name of the Christ, rest assured that they will have to settle severe accounts with the IMMACULATE JUSTICE.”

111 – “And what will we say then about those who turn the Sublime Doctrine into feigned clothing, simulacra, liturgies, wood and stone, clerical nobiliary, political injunctions, inquisitorial accumulations, deceitful capitalist deals, temporal dominions and other thousands of immoralities?”

112 – “Let men surrender to the PURITY of heart and mental LUCIDITY; let the children of God be good and worthy companions to their brothers; and consequently, they will all be really ministers of God!”

113 – “It is useless to thicken the bark of a tree which has no heartwood, because the first wind will blow it down. So are the men that rely on possessions, on the titles of the world and on the adulation of those who, for being simpletons, think that they are right by acting like this.”

114 – “Under the rag there hides the angel”; this is what a verse in the Old Testament says. However, the justice of men praises murderers, thieves, hypocrites, sellers of idolatries and many other criminals, while it despises and exploits the small and the humble.”

115 – “We have already badly hurt our feet in the hard and stony paths of this world; we have already spoken about and shown the ESSENTIAL TRUTH. Therefore, let the promise of the Lord be fulfilled through the Prophets, His servants, as the Apocalypse says.”

116 – “Until the day on which, giving precepts through the Holy Spirit to the apostles whom He had chosen, He was taken up.” And as the Revelation generalised by Him had and has to be spread over the Earth, those who read the Book of Acts and the Epistles will find His followers talking and imposing hands, developing the gifts and making people share the Grace of the Pentecost. The global name of the Divine Messengery is Holy Spirit or Consoler. (See the Prayer to Holy Spirit”).

117 – “Men of Galilee, why stand looking up into the sky? This Jesus, who has been taken from you into Heaven, will come the same way as you saw Him go into Heaven.” And this is how it will be in the Future Ages, because other faculties will be more common compelling you to see Him and His legions. As He had the angels ascending and descending upon His head, so will His servants. However, the selection will be processed individually and each one will have to be responsible for the preparation, through the deeds, distinctly.”

118 – “Stretch out Your hand to heal and to perform wonders and prodigies on behalf of Your Holy son Jesus.” And as Humanity’s improvement will be achieved in millennia to come, the rescuer legions will have a lot of work, providing marvellous warnings, illustrations and comfort. And how could they forget the One who paid in the cross for the generalisation of Revelation, the Consoler Grace, which, until then, only worked in esoterism?”

119 – “The Apocalypse says, in chapter fifteen, that after the victory of the Restoration, when the corrupting beast has ceased to exist, the truly ones will sing the canticle of Moses and of the Lamb. Yes, they will sing to the DOCTRINAL ESSENCE, to the TRUTH THAT SETS FREE, without human titles and labels, because there will be only the cultivation of Morals, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue. Centuries and millennia will go by if necessary, but this is what will happen.”

120 – “Beloved, do not believe every spirit, but test the spirits whether they are of God because many false prophets have gone out into the world.” Prophet or medium means the same thing. He is the one through whose gifts the angels or spirits communicate to warn, illustrate and comfort. And will it be necessary to say that it is important to discern the communicating spirits? It is also John the Evangelist’s job to command the Spirit of the Truth or the messenger legions, after the Restoring of things; he will be responsible for prophesising to many people, nations and tongues as the Apocalypse says. And it will be stated here that it will be so for men, at least the most intelligent ones, to remember that all the prophecies have been fulfilled, and that so will be all those which have been waiting for the due time.”

121 – “If the time has come to renounce in favour of someone at any cost, it has also come the time to shake the dust off the shoes against the enemies of TRUTH, as the Christ taught. And two situations must be pondered: one is to know when, why and how to act; the other is to know how far the courage of the creatures goes to perform the job right and well. It is very easy to make speeches or plot formulism in the name of the Law and the Christ, but to obey the Law and imitate the Christ is not for self-indulgent, simulated and faint-hearted ones. The number of the latter is very high, in and out of the flesh.”

122 – “Great Initiates, Patriarchs, Prophets and also the Christ were in the flesh, teaching and exemplifying RELIGION, which is the TRUTH; but what has been said about the ORIGIN of the spirit as manifestation or creation¹ and about the paths in energies, nebulas, worlds and primitive

kingdoms to then flourish in human species is nothing in relation to reality. And we add, just as a remark, that in the heart of human stage, long before reaching the Christic Grade, there are so many conditions and situations that what has been said and known is very little for someone to consider himself wise in this respect. At least in this respect, no one should consider themselves a master in Israel, but just an apprentice, someone who is RELATIVE in view of the ABSOLUTE, who is PART and not WHOLE.”

123 – “Scriptures were not given only in other times, they will be given when necessary, when the time comes, because the CONSOLER is a tool of warning, illustration and comfort, by the will of God and not by the fanatical whims of fabricators of little churches, humans statutes and any sectarian schizophrenia. Do not confuse the abecedarian with the TOTAL TRUTH in matter of Doctrine.”

124 – “It is possible to know the one who cultivates RELIGION, that is, Morals, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue through this sign: he tries to keep up-to-date with his social duties, to keep up-to-date with good works, and to be always up-to-date with the wish to learn, acknowledging that the little world where he lives was not made by him nor by his brothers, earthly or not, wise or not, believers or not. He will seriously think about the ground on which he treads, about the Sun that brings him warmth and energies and about the air he breathes, not as his individual properties. Finally, he will live placed in his just position as derived from the Only Father and participant of the Infinite Creation¹, with his bothers from the Infinite Universe, just that.”

125 – “Much more interesting than seeing the external Christ or Divine Model is to know that we are of the same ESSENCE and that we owe to ourselves the duty to match Him. And there is yet something that may be much more interesting, as we will never get there with religionist formalisms and manoeuvres. THAT ONE who was crucified by religionists was born in a manger and spent His life teaching the TRUTH and healing all sorts of wounds and pains of His smaller and protected brothers. It is wise then to acknowledge that each one thinks as they can and not as they wish, and yet wiser to acknowledge that the TRUTH THAT SETS FREE, the RELIGION, is inside us, with or without the talks of whoever it might be. In any circumstances, separate GOOD from EVIL and produce all the GOOD possible, stating before the world that no one will ever pass over the LAW, with beliefs or without beliefs. Human arguments are nothing but human arguments!”

126 – “He who is really gentle and humble knows when he should say or act correctly, because the Divine Model grew before the great ones of the world and appeared small before the small ones, exactly the opposite to what we see happening with those who call themselves Christians... No wonder! Does the Law that the Christ came to exemplify and not derogate distinguish the small and the great, the wise and the ignorant, commanders and commanded, saints and libertines? The Law of God is not a parable!”

127 – “Heroism has many meanings, but the heroism that the TRUTH claims is very deep. It does not adorn heroes with blazons of the world, which are quite often immediate, if not transitory... One must also know that the former ensures glories in vibratory continents far from the materialism of the world whereas the latter may generate weeping and grinding of teeth right in the bosom of materialism, close to this plane of wars, pests and famines. Is all that glitters gold?”

128 – “Only the fools are allowed to think that one can make experiments or act in a captious way with the TRUTH, by just using Its name when performing such acts. The ancient Initiates and Prophets did say that the TRUTH is a devouring fire, and the Christ, Its Word, said this: “HE WHO FALLS ON THIS STONE WILL BE BROKEN; AND HE ON WHOM IT FALLS WILL BE CRUSHED.” Do not confuse TOLERATING the mediocrity with ENDORSING this same mediocrity.”

129 – “In any circumstances, let us say that he who is simple in conduct is the real blessed one, because he will have his conscience in his favour. If he happens to commit a mistake, the SOVEREIGN JUSTICE will provide him GOOD opportunities. But the malicious will pay to the uttermost farthing. How do you use your MIND?”

130 – “Let us not argue now about the ORIGIN of the spirit and its walk through the lower kingdoms; let us face these factors that are basic for growth: WILL, RELATIVE FREE WILL, ACTION AND RESPONSIBILITY, because no one will ever achieve the Christic Grade or the grade of the VIBRATORY UNITY WITH THE DIVINE FATHER, without having to know and work in the bosom of this reality. The most important thing is not to look down or to know the mechanism of the ORIGIN, EVOLUTIONARY PROCESS and the SACRED PURPOSE; the most important thing is to live in accordance with the level already reached to facilitate the ascension to the higher levels. Let us do our part, because God will take care of His part, without asking about our concepts or preconceptions.”

131 – “The ill-fated human respects, the unfortunate social orders, all conspire for many to keep everything and everybody, as long as the self-indulgent situation or the false joy is not altered. And if the abysses of the sub-crust or the dark layers of the threshold are asked about such things, the answer will be terribly scary, because it will recall the IMMACULATE JUSTICE, which ignores cowardice, pusillanimity, religionism and trickery.”

132 – “Not everyone is entitled to say yes, yes, or no, no; only the one with MORAL height, MORAL height above all! Rise up to the MODEL CHRIST and ask HIM the question... because only those who know and can, bear testimony to the TRUTH.”

133 – “To rise up to the MODEL CHRIST is not a matter of geographical or geometrical measures, it is a matter of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, because He is OMNIPRESENT TRUTH by virtue of having reached this Grade. If it were not the spirit known by the name of JESUS, it would be another, but it would be the same thing because the TRUTH is not personal, it is IMPERSONAL. The TRUTH lives in everyone and everyone must find it.”

134 – “Everyone starts looking outside and everyone ends up acknowledging that the KINGDOM OF GOD is inside themselves, it does not come with external signs. And those who get to know it must be careful with idolatries, rituals and simulations in general, which are taken for religious things, because no mask will remain in the presence of the Absolute Lord. Only the PURE will go to the KINGDOM OF THE PURE SPIRIT.”

135 – “Let the kids do kids’ things, allow the inexperienced youngsters to do things of their age; but if you come across a mature man or someone who thinks he is mature, doing stupid things, do not label him INTELLIGENT.”

136 – “PRUDENCE, wherever it actually is, will not endorse mediocrity nor the ridicule; Jesus did not accept the request of a man, blind from birth, who asked HIM to be an Apostle, and He made this rich young man himself show his incapability to serve as an apostle. Do you understand? However, everybody will be PURE and WISE one day.”

137 – “Once Jesus asked if he would find faith on Earth when he came back. However, it is time to claim KNOWLEDGE, CERTAINTY AND GOODNESS, as it is written in the books: THE SPIRITISTS’ BIBLE and THE SPIRITISTS’ NEW TESTAMENT. The Father wants CONSCIOUS children and not just believers.”

138 – “Could many of those who enjoy judging others judge themselves correctly if they were forced to by DIVINE JUSTICE?”

139 – “Could you, who do not know what is under your brother’s skin, judge what he brings in spirit? Did the Christ, for example, have a seal on His forehead placed by God so that He was recognised?”

140 – “The fact that we are semi gods does not really matter, this is God’s job; but the fact that we know how to respect this reality matters a lot because from it, we will be given Heaven or Hell.”

141 – “It has been said that dogs should not be given what is sacred, and pigs should not be given pearls; and what is left to say is how many times we will not be more than that if we do not perseveringly and perennially resort to PRUDENCE. Everybody judges, but how?”

142 – “The world is full of children of God who distrust others and who bring in them the unfortunate condition of over trusting their own ignorance and wickedness. On Earth, the excess of reason is a dangerous pretext.”

143 – “A newborn baby does not function physiologically by KNOWING what it is doing; in the same way the SACRED PURPOSE of the spirit, if depended on religionisms, in many cases would cease to exist, and in other cases, would just be an ironic or even a ridiculous thing.”

144 – “Let us give Thanks to God for knowing that while men grow before the TRUTH, religionism falls into oblivion. But in mediumistic matters, the turtle can not follow the flight of the eagle.”

145 – “Let us grieve the fact of knowing that if pocket, stomach, sex, pride and selfishness were not so powerful, many more children of God would already be free from the abysses of the sub-crust and the thresholds. The role of the body is to serve the soul.”

146 – “Each one presents, when they disincarnate, their RECORD OF CONDUCT. With this record, only with this record will they go to the place indicated on it, whether downward or upward; and no one will ever take from the semi gods the right to be judges of their own cause, the privilege of being builders of their own fate, whether good or bad.”

147 – “The physical organs are, to all intents and purposes, the filters or tools of the spirit for educational or freeing services; therefore, take good care of all of them, but above all, take celestial care for the pineal gland.”

148 – “Do not try to know the law of fluids, that thing that scares many of those who consider themselves doctrinal masters; try to evolve a lot, at least enough to command them with the power of your MIND. And in the physical or dense worlds, learn how to use them as well as you can, because different places mean different dispositions to different concessions. On His plane of life, what earthly man would face the LIGHT OF THE CHRIST to place a cross on HIS back, forcing HIM to carry it and then nail HIM to it?”

149 – “Earthly Humanity is not able to understand the Christ without his living in Palestine, wearing those clothes, doing what HE did, being crucified, returning in spirit and leaving the glorious Pentecost. However, there is a lot of mediocrity in all of this, because a WORD OF GOD has multiple conditions at disposal to reveal Himself; all however, depending on the world where HE does it, when HE does it and why He does it. Out of this reality, certain DOGMATISMS favour ugly tricks.”

150 – “Heaven wishes that no GOOD SEED falls on STONY GROUND.”

151 – “Those who do not ignore God as the Creator¹, Sustainer and Designator of everything and everybody in an INFINITE way will never stoop as low as the foolishness of offering Him candles, salaams, ritualism, and all those trinkets which the childishness, hindrance and idolatrous mercenarism have been doing for millennia and still insist on doing in favour of those same wickedness.”

152 – “To worship in SPIRIT AND TRUTH is to live with the MIND CONNECTED with God, who is Omniscient, Omnipotent and Omnipresent; it is to use time and opportunities doing GOOD; it is to use LIFE so as to make the BRAIN more lucid and the HEART more generous; it is, in summary, to be simply truthful.”

153 – “In the cultivation of REVELATION, of MEDIUMSHIP, anyone can notice that the Great Spirits wish TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, while the lower ones claim formalisms and even impose conditions and childish, ridiculous and even repulsive subjections. Spiritism is not just mediumship!”

154 – “To use well all that is of Creation¹; to transform all into instruments of good use is not idolatry. Idolatry is to place the matter ahead of the spirit; it is to subject the spirit to ritualism and gestures to worship God; it is to claim that formalisms and formulism can persuade the DIVINE JUSTICE. Be also very careful with commercialisms in the name of the DOCTRINE!”

155 – “Everything and everyone is immersed in the DIVINE ESSENCE; everything is a question of going through the matter and the gross layer of fluids and lower energies to achieve the CELESTIAL COMMUNION! This is the CHRISTIFICATION of the spirit.”

156 – “Become one with me so that, being me one with the Father, we form just one unity”, taught the Christ; and we know quite well what it is to be one with Him, the Father, to live the DIVINE UBIQUITY!”

157 – “The DIVINE UBIQUITY is the law that facilitates the growth of the spirit; and the more the spirit grows the more it will know what it means. And to intend to understand this without experiencing it first is for fools.”

158 – “When the fools believe they are masters of doctrine, they prove to be fools by saying that certain truths are very deep, and for this reason they prefer to be with the Gospel. Who taught you to blaspheme so against the Gospel? Who told you that you really know the teachings of the Gospel?”

159 – “The proverb that says that it is better to be small among the great than to be great among the small is still valid; but the ideal is to be simple and humble, considerate and progressive, whenever possible.”

160 – “According to a fable, a donkey said to its owner that the earth and its derivatives, the Sun and its beneficial elements, and the air and its gifts make no difference among the animals. Praised be the donkey of the fable, to a certain extent.”

161 – “Whether on the carnal planes or on the spiritual planes, the spirit lives immersed in dense elements, in more or less gross fluids and energies. The higher it achieves in the evolutionary scale or in the christifying walk, the more it will achieve the higher vibratory continents; and one day it will have to be ABSOLUTELY ONE with the Creating¹ Origin.”

162 – “Many are the means to force the MIND regarding links, whether with the erratic planes or with the innermost vibratory conditions of the Creation¹; but the acts of GOODNESS, through which LOVE is filtered, supplant them all.”

163 – “There is a lot of difference between a pure act of GOODNESS and the intent of buying the DIVINE JUSTICE with it. There is a lot of difference between acting well for the pleasure of it, and doing something good just to be in evidence and boost pride and vanity.”

164 – “No one eats, drinks, wears shoes and clothes or uses the PRAYER for such purposes; but no one will be able to put those realities in the place of the PRAYER. Everything that is not really God is certainly relative, and cannot be valid for all purposes. Wisdom lies in correctly using the right element or resource, at the right time and for the right purpose. The TRUTH is not simulation and does not need it to be represented.”

165 – “Consider this Wisdom: to distinguish what the CREATOR¹ is; to distinguish what the CREATION¹ is; to distinguish what is more ONE with the CREATOR¹. Now, brother and friend in Origin, Evolutionary Process and Sacred Purpose, enter the field of work carefully, because to UNITE is the PURPOSE and to work WELL is the RIGHT MEASURE.”

166 – “Surpass the so called WISDOM OF THE SPHINX, because REVELATION revealed it as an initiatic symbol to the ancient people thousands of years ago. After the Pentecost, the generalisation of the Revelation, the duty is to leave the symbols aside in order to hasten the entrance in the adoration in SPIRIT AND TRUTH.”

167 – “PRAYER is a way of penetrating the higher planes of LIFE with the MIND to reap and then distribute, even after taking great benefits from it. Those who wish to measure the importance of the PRAYER, observe the one who REALLY PRAYS with the eyes of the spirit or out of the flesh. It is not a matter of hypothesis, it is a fact.”

168 – “To truly pray is not to pray anyhow; but to despise PRAYER, to say it is pointless or dispensable is something that no sensible man should do, because he who prays and does it purely, turns into a filter of God.”

169 – “The real apostle of the TRUTH is the one who teaches how to pray in all necessary ways: WISDOM, WILL, ACTION and SENSE OF RESPONSIBILITY.”

170 – “Therefore, child of God, make your life a CONTINUOUS PRAYER, and the DIVINE FATHER will always give you, so that you will always have what to give. A simple prayer is that

which links the MIND OF THE CHILD TO THE DIVINE OR CREATING¹ MIND. It is a matter of vibratory tune and without using the HEART, it is impossible to achieve it.”

171 – “Some thinkers state that religionisms or superstitions, idolatries and fetishisms are unavoidable in the Evolutionary process of Humanities; but it is good to try to discern among those who are really ignorant, those who pretend to be, and those who exploit ignorance vilely. This observation should be strictly made wherever human groups live at the expense of sectarian movements in any churchisms, emerging yet in the social, political and economic spheres, under the pretext of spirituality.”

172 – “The stereotyped men capable of simian acts confuse the INFINITE WISDOM OF GOD, THE GENERATING ESSENCE, with their hellish plots. That is why the religionisms have retarded the progressive march of Humanity, besides making torrents of inquisitional events happen, etc.”

173 – “If, on one hand, the exploitation of man by man is liable to condemnation in the so-called religious domains, on the other hand, it is even ridiculous that some people still think that in order to worship God or to get spiritual elevation, it is necessary to become someone miserable, vagabond, hungry, bearded, full of manias and enigmatic and grotesque manners, etc.”

174 – “Many people read thick books, full of scientific and technical terms, pretentious and bombastic; but very few are concerned about chapter eighteen of Prophet Ezekiel. They think that those strong warnings were given to their neighbour... But the Law does not think so, because it is IMPERSONAL.”

175 – “Nothing is more harmful and ridiculous than those groups, than those little churches that assume to be the MORAL RESERVE OF THE SUBLIME DOCTRINE; just because they become fanatic for a man or a book, they think that they should impose their morbid conceptions even to God. Times change but human imperfections remain the same.”

176 – “If acting well or bearing worthy fruits through example were easy, no one would insist so much on founding religionisms... Titles, labels, statutes, studied poses, rituals, swindles, etc, appear very fast where there is no ESSENCE.”

177 – “The tenth blessing was among the very many things that Jesus had to say but He did not: BLESSED ARE THOSE WHO DO NOT LIE IN THE NAME OF THE TRUTH. And still more blessed are those who do not lie at all.”

178 – “A long and passionate speech or a sumptuous ceremonial often yields nothing, because it cannot fatten pockets, stomachs, pride, and vanity. And less than ever would it raise anyone morally, for how can that which is immoral in purpose moralise? Folly will make this happen: someone will no longer visit the ill or the suffered, and will not give bread to the hungry and warm clothes to those dying of cold, so as to carry out his RELIGIOUS DUTIES in a fetid large house, kneeling before a wrong and dressed up man, bowing before wood and stone, this repugnant practice which transgresses the Law of God and makes the spirit, the Divine Spark, be less than matter.”

179 – “The Scriptures always mention the filthy spirits that act upon the incarnate, bringing them harm, tragedies, diseases, etc. It is really good to read all that very attentively to consider where they are fabricated; because, if the carnal plane were a little better, it would not supply the lower astral market so much.”

180 – “Be careful with this talk that states clearly and loudly the weaknesses of the flesh... Let us accuse less those who cannot speak. After all, let the spirit, which is the one that thinks, feels and acts, assume its responsibility even if, in an fit of heroism, it has to show a little of morality.”

181 – “Any simple and humble person, without nobiliary intentions in the bosom of sectarian manoeuvres, will say that, unfortunately, he has met the least recommendable people in this environment. Luckily the sensible ones will never confuse the SUBLIME DOCTRINE with men, as the IMMORTAL CODE, the EVERLASTING GOSPEL, which proclaims the AGE OF THE FULL CONSCIENCE, states.”

182 – “It is sure that the wine owes nothing to the label of its bottle; however, many people do not buy the wine but the label...”

183 – “In Isaiah, chapter fourteen, it is said that the devil is a parable, a saying or an allegory, and it could not be less; but the children of God who become diabolical transgressors of the Law have never been made into parables, because they are too firm believers or religious to allow this. Therefore, an angel was presented as a rebel, while the infernal religionists took the place of the unfortunate victims!”

184 – “Someone was asked what an absurd was and he answered that it was everything that went against his concepts... There is no question that this man must be a great religionist mentor! The TRUTH will go on stating that it is not a private property of whoever it may be; but answer, for how many centuries will it have to continue labelling the mercenary marketplaces of religionism?”

185 – “To carry out duties is a matter of prudence, because it is the greatest of prayers; however, it is easy to invert the order of the facts, making long prayers so as not to comply with small obligations. If hypocrisy were food, such as wheat and other goods, there would never be hunger on Earth!”

186 – “More will be demanded from the one who has been given more... Everybody says it...to others.”

187 – “In a world like the Earth with its wars, diseases and hunger, he who keeps everything and everybody is just like it... That is why Jesus said he had brought the sword and the separation.”

188 – “The abysses of the sub-crusts and the thresholds are full of people who only respected the human respects. Why? Because of these people, EVIL perpetuates and GOOD does not triumph!”

189 – “YES and NO are very short words which many times cost very long probation periods in places of weeping and grinding of teeth. Be careful with the words: YES and NO, GOOD and EVIL.”

190 – “To teach others well is so easy, but it is difficult to carry out what is said to others. That is why Jesus repeated: FOLLOW MY EXAMPLE, BECAUSE I AM GENTLE AND HUMBLE AT HEART.”

191 – “If HEAVEN could be achieved with long speeches and showy ceremonies, Earth would have been a world of PEACE and HAPPINESS for thousands of years.”

192 – “He who often speaks from the tribune would hardly do it if, before getting there, he asked something to his own conscience. That is why there is a proverb that says that the hell is fenced in, and the fence is made with skulls of judges and religious masters...”

193 – “No one spoke louder and no one rebuked so much the human wickedness and hypocrisies than Jesus Christ; however, wickedness and hypocrisies make a feast in His name, because men know how to be good conjurers, always arranging meetings between captious convenience and malicious social conventions.”

194 – “Woe to those who give false interpretations to the MATRIX TRUTH, aiming to increase sectarian caprices and endorse selfish manoeuvres.”

195 – “Many who believe in Jesus Christ turn a deaf ear, when they read the last chapter in the Apocalypse... Therefore, religionisms will have to end!”

196 – “If the TRUTH were sweet in the mouth and in the belly, everyone would swallow it easily... Ask about it to the Seer of Patmos, through chapter ten of the Apocalypse, and remember that without the UNIVERSAL THOUGHT no one will reach the TRUTH.”

197 – “No science is falsier than the one that SUPPOSES the existence of God and thinks that the spirit must be touched in order to prove its reality. The grain of sand, when it is balanced, does not play the role of a judge of the mountain.”

198 – “It will be easier to turn the Earth inside out than see Humanity go into the New Age, without the happenings predicted in chapter eighteen of the Apocalypse. And how many

religionists will be broken down because they have been taking blessings from idolatry and, in the name of the TRUTH, have traded with corruption!”

199 – “THE INTEGRAL TRIAL pertains to God only.”

200 – “THE GOOD CHILD is the one who remains in TRUTH AND IN LOVE.”

201 – “The religionists’ “isms” are the ditches where men entrench so as to, in the name of the same ABSOLUTE TRUTH, cultivate the relative prepotencies and mediocrities. In part, they do it due to ignorance or forced by past ballasts, but in part, they do it for the pleasure of despotism, etc.”

202 – “Before the TRUTH, and being everybody only part and relation, it is proved that no one is special or favoured; therefore, those who consider themselves to be more evolved should teach more and provide more benefits to their brothers, without resorting to titles, feigned clothing, capers, etc. Remember to live according to the Law of God and the Divine Example of Christ, for nothing else is necessary.”

203 – “It was said to the Thomases that those who believe without seeing are more blessed; but the explanation lies on the creature counting or not on the necessary evolving ballast. Those who do not count on the senses of the spirit lay hold of the resources of the matter. Do not ask the worms for what should be asked the eagles.”

204 – “Religionists or sectarians insist on stating that their respective creeds own the TRUTH; they know it so well, and make their speeches proving it with the Bibles in their hands; however, the TRUTH, even without using any of the Bibles or speeches, is always proving the opposite through the facts, because it uses LIFE as its witness.”

205 – “The Messenger Angel, talking in a group of friends and workmates, said that it is easier to convince a donkey in matters of WISDOM than convince a religionist in matters of TRUTH; right or wrong, someone suggested that this occurs, because the donkey does not possess the resources of pocket, stomach, sex, pride and selfishness.”

206 – “The deeper a Doctrine is, the more its most ignorant followers consider themselves the most competent heralds, while the really more capable ones withdraw to social insignificance, trying first to bear worthy fruits through example.”

207 – “Jesus said many times that what is impossible for men is possible for God; but pretentious men, who multiply so much in religionisms, think that what they cannot do, even less can God.”

208 – “Some day, some Messenger Angel will have to command the burning of all the Bibles of Humanity so that others will be written, closer to the SPIRIT and TRUTH. And then men will see that very little will remain of the ancient Bibles as useful elements. But the Revelation, which is the WORD OF GOD, will never depend on any Bibles.”

209 – “Old ideas and stagnation are also convenient; how would the owners of religions feed themselves without their favourite dainty dishes?”

210 – “Thousands and thousands of children of God who sell salvational trifles to their fellow creatures know what they do, for if they themselves had to buy such trifles, they would not want them even if they were paid. If all the incarnate could hear the clamour that arises from the abysses of the sub-crust and the umbrageous layers that surround the Planet, they would be well aware of it, and would start to believe more in TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE.”

211 – “When SCIENCE grows, ignoring or denying the importance of MORALS, it is the same as when the reins are torn and the rider becomes less than the horse. And, for this to happen, it is enough to call the REVELATION a thing of Beelzebub, exactly what the Beast of the Apocalypse has done since it rose over the city of seven mounts. To grow in LOVE is to advance towards ABSOLUTE SCIENCE.”

212 – “It has already been said in THE SPIRITISTS’ BIBLE that no one in sane conscience would ask IGNORANCE what to do with WISDOM. Each one should be cautious in order to have sane conscience, because the DIVINE JUSTICE gives time, but in due time asks for rigorous accounts.”

213 – “Kardec was well reminded that he should return in another body to finish the restoring task of the Path of the Lord; thank God he was not told that, on the occasion he would have to ask the supposed owners of Spiritism about how he should act to perform his duties.”

214 – “An ESSENTIAL SPIRITISM has been acting ever since earthly Humanity started developing mentally; although formally it is part of the “isms” which swarm the History of Humanity, in ESSENCE, it is above all of this. And he who blasphemes against the Sacred Minister of Revelation will be very unhappy, in any time and place, because he will be the culprit of the ABSOLUTE TRIAL, so as to pay to the last farthing. The IMMORTAL CODE testifies to the ESSENTIAL SPIRITISM and vice-versa.”

215 – “Study the life of the ten major important figures in the History of Initiations; see how the REVELATION worked with them and to them so that they could carry out their due tasks. It was referring to it that this was said: WORD OF GOD!”

216 – “The sectarian and exclusivist fanaticisms come from sectarian and exclusivist men, and the ESSENTIAL SPIRITISM or the DOCTRINE OF THE TRUTH has nothing to do with them. And this is proven by the same SERVANTS OF THE TRUTH that take part in the gigantic work, which aims at forever implementing on Earth the DOCTRINE that is based on Morals, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue. And those who, to their misfortune, come up against the FIVE SENSES of the doctrinal truth will also, to their misfortune, have to devote painful efforts to recover.”

217 – “Those who understand nothing of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE will wait in vain for the first, second, third, fourth, fifth or millionth Revelations. How long will some children of God wait to become aware that the GREAT AND TOTAL REVELATION is the one that has to be achieved inside each one?”

218 – “While the incarnate provide mental failures, the lower discarnate planes will also provide their goods; and then, adventurers and swindlers, sharks and pasticcio makers will appear, impregnating the minds with their nonsense, childishness, juvenile literature and all of this exposed as it were the end of ALL WISDOM.”

219 – “Each one is, in light of LIFE, an actor playing their role in the drama of Evolution; as the Christ said, many are those who fool themselves and insist on straining a gnat and then swallow a camel. However, if no one were so willing to give orders to others and to pretend, they would be worthy of mercy, even swallowing fat camels.”

220 – “There is a book that could be called KARMIC REGISTER, a book on which everybody should meditate deeply; reading just a few pages, anyone would comprehend that, no matter the case, it is better to care for their own deeds than to make long speeches to teach doctrine to others.”

221 – “A certain writer and preacher made his inflamed speech using gongoristic verbosity appealing to the WISDOM OF GOD, just to please his own pride. Near him were some spirits, still small in Evolution yet benign, who deplored their vain brother for not having at least a little critical sense so as not to invoke the HOLY NAME.”

222 – “What is of God does not depend on His children; what depends on the children of God, they will have to do, sooner or later. That is why no Planetary Christ carries on his shoulders the obligation of taking care of the spirits that are on probation on land, in waters and in airs, in the core of the Evolutionary process. It is not a favour to acknowledge that some should order, and others should be ordered, so that the GENERAL LAW may reward each one for the performance of their roles. And if someone fails, he can be sure that the DIVINE JUSTICE will make him answer for it, with or without the intervention of Planetary Christs. That is the way it is, and may no one consider themselves respected by adulation or ceremonies in which they believe.”

223 – “The IMPERSONAL character of the TRUTH does not interfere with the conditions and situations of the spirits, and that is how it must be known. It is the TREE OF LIFE that provides fruits from top to bottom, always keeping the distinction among the tree, the fruits and those who will pluck them to apply well or badly, according to the effort made. The Doctrine will

teach, but the LAW OF KARMA will never permit that some have the merit of others. That is why, above healing or not, being able to do good or not, the duty of teaching the Doctrine of Truth is fulfilled so that the direct responsible may make movements in order to modify the MENTAL FIELD. Then other changes derive from it. Their consequences will reach the crowns of energy, and then the elements that compose the perispirit, and next, the gaseous, vaporous, liquid and solid elements of the physical body.”

224 – “THE RETURN OF JESUS CHRIST is the favourite book of those who are prone to sow GOOD and GOODNESS among their brothers, be they incarnate or discarnate; it is the link between High Mentors, their rescuer legions and incarnate workers. Those who read it wholeheartedly will receive a Grace!”

225 – “Those who throw stumbling blocks on the path of the TRUTH will certainly have to go back, bleeding their feet in their sad sowing.”

226 – “Throughout the millennia the following will go on: EVERYBODY WILL BE CALLED, BUT NOT ALL WILL BE CHOSEN. IN FACT, the chosen ones will be those who have chosen themselves by their deeds. The Divine Father has placed an accurate scale, an indicator of responsibility, in each of His child. May no one trust in religionisms and sectarianisms, because the DIVINE JUSTICE is above tricks and plots.”

227 – “THREE ETERNAL POTENTATES: the Sacred Origin, the Planetary Christs and the Divine Messengery. They represent the ORIGIN, the DIRECTION and the ILLUSTRATION, owing nothing to human sectarianisms.”

228 – “The fanatic sectarians will be the enemies and executioners of the SUBLIME DOCTRINE. As in the days of Jesus Christ, and throughout millennia, the executioners of the TRUTH will always be those who will proclaim to be its owners.”

229 – “Just as the solid Earth emerged from the condensed energies, to them it shall return but in glories and splendours, bringing along those who reveal themselves worthy of going on the progressive journey.”

230 – “It is very easy to be with the transitory little truths, those which, at the moment, take ordinary course, or which are in the mouth of the simpletons and the exploiters of the moment; but it is not easy to be with those FUNDAMENTAL TRUTHS, which today seem very strong and tomorrow will prove to be Eternal, Perfect and Immutable.”

231 – “When Elijah was about to start the work of CONSOLIDATION OF THE RESTORATION, he was told: “Go and complete the work, respecting just two authorities: THE LAW OF GOD AND THE DIVINE EXAMPLE OF JESUS CHRIST.”

232 – “May no one forget this reality, which is of God: THE TRUTH IS THE KEY THAT HAS NEVER BEEN DELIVERED TO ONE MAN, BUT TO ALL CHILDREN OF GOD.”

233 – “We are brothers of our brothers, we are the disciples of our masters, but what really matters is that we are children and extensions of God. The Christs and Holy Angels are relative authorities while God is ABSOLUTE AUTHORITY, who grants all a right that will never be shared. That is why, with regard to LAW and JUSTICE, everybody obeys and only God really commands.”

234 – “The man who sows today meaning to harvest tomorrow is prudent, but much more prudent is the man who sows today to harvest eternally. This harvest, understand well, is the DO-GOOD, it is not the practice of religionist ritualisms or salaams. Illusion is for men, not for God!”

235 – “Temples, religionist clothing and ritualism have always covered the gloomiest intentions; may those who come to know Morals, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue, or the spirit of the LAW and the CHRIST never take this tenebrous path!”

236 – “Practise your ADORATION every day, by doing GOOD to some brother, remembering that the Divine Father placed him in your way.”

237 – “Moses received the LAW through angels or spirits, and the CHRIST had angels or spirits ascending and descending upon Him. After respecting the illustrative work of

REVELATION, one must work for the EDIFICATION. No one will reach the Christic Grade just by KNOWING it.”

238 – “No one will ever pass over the Law; therefore, everyone will have to answer for their own deeds; but remember that the DO-GOOD is a form of commutation of penalty, a way of smoothing the Karma, quite commonly accepted by the DIVINE JUSTICE.”

239 – “It is not enough for the sinner to be penitent; he must take control of GOOD WORK for two services: PURGATION and EDIFICATION.”

240 – “May those who have come so far, after the ancient and remote INITIATIONS, think from now on with their own mind. The informative elements have been given, and the work of EDIFICATION will never come through the others, because the KINGDOM OF GOD will never come with external signs. Initiation does not mean ACHIEVEMENT.”

241 – “The number THREE have always appeared in the INITIATIONS as a symbol of Divine Wisdom; even initiated wise men say that they do not know why; but TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE or the FATHER, the CHRIST and the MINISTER OF REVELATION are self explanatory. However, the ESSENTIAL TRUTH is not symbolic.”

242 – “The TRUTH is the GOSPEL OF ETERNITY, which has never belonged to individuals or groups of individuals but to ITSELF in order to belong to all children of GOD. No one has outside more than they have inside!”

243 – “The TRUTH is not symbolic, enigmatic, idolatrous, feigned, mercenary, sectarian or slave of human conspiracies.”

244 – “The TRUTH is not subject to religionisms, concepts and preconceptions, inferior interests, human prestige and other manoeuvres, whether confessable or not. Those who do not respect the GOOD FACTS will never be of the TRUTH THAT SETS FREE!”

245 – “The TRUTH does not need dogmatized teachings and theories to be what it is, how it is, or for what it is.”

246 – “The ABSOLUTE TRUTH, which is God, engenders, sustains and determines all, being above everything and everybody.”

247 – “The RELATIVE TRUTH, which is the CREATION¹, unfolds into the INFINITE, but it is subject to laws and, for the spirits, the greatest of them is the MORAL LAW.”

248 – “The TRUTH will make all sectarianisms and religionisms disappear to fit the children of God in the liberating truth, away from all vile interests, which have so much divided the same children of God.”

249 – “The TRUTH teaches that everything is simple in principle, and that the complexities of CREATION¹ are reduced to simplicity when the children of God understand the ONLY ONE LAW which governs everything. But the TRUTH is not a matter of words.”

250 – “The ABSOLUTE TRUTH wants, from each of His children, the fulfilment of this fundamental duty: TO LISTEN TO HIM ETERNALLY IN THE TEMPLE OF CONSCIENCE. That is because those who have accomplished the UNITY in themselves, in no time and in no place will appeal to discord. They have passed to the category of DIVINE WORDS, and without being the WHOLE, they are the word and the conscious manifestation from the WHOLE, perennially inviting Their brothers to rise up to the same condition.”

251 – “Face the ESSENTIAL TRUTH as a FACT and not as a mystery if you really want to reach the best conception of the relative truths. Those who produce facts do not create illusion or mystery and do not embarrass anyone with either of them, as long as they are simple and humble and do not wish to be, or are not pretenders at all.”

252 – “When a man speaks, try to find out whether he really thinks about the TRUTH, or if he just tries to advertise his sectarian beliefs, this fact which impels him to ridiculous more than to the divine inward achievements, which would take him slowly towards the state of ONE WITH FATHER.”

253 – “Does the MAJOR LIFE drive forward the relative or minor one? No! The ABSOLUTE LIFE wants to be reached through His creations¹ or emanations; and nobody will ever be able to

explain the STATE OF ONE, unless after having reached it. Therefore, no one should wait for the Initiates or the Christ to make this revelation. He has already said, and in a definite way, that each one should take the cross of evolutionary duties to get there.”

254 – “When Pythagoras stated that TRUTH, GOOD and BEAUTY are what take to God, he professed his wisdom against the fabricators of little churches and sectarian groupings. And the Christ, the Model of the FIVE TESTIMONIES, by being persecuted, whipped and crucified by religionists, gave the world the greatest sign of protest against all the slaves of little formulas invented by men. No one should confuse the DOCTRINE with men and their institutions!”

255 – “All that exceed human understanding, especially the understanding of religionist merchants, they say it is MYSTERY; they do not want to be called ignorant, and even less do they want to lose their clients and authority.”

256 – “To admit our ignorance before the ABSOLUTE TRUTH is not a shame nor a crime; what is a shame or a crime and even worse is to act badly, is to cause our own and our fellow creature’s delay, trying to safeguard pride and vanity.”

257 – “MYSTERY has already been used as an excuse to all sorts of ignorance, has already sponsored all sorts of exploitation, has already justified all manners of inquisition, and will be exalting human imbecility for many and many centuries.”

258 – “If not knowing the ABSOLUTE TRUTH is enough to justify the idea of MYSTERY, it does not justify the right that some have to exploit others, due to this trickery. Let everybody be equal before the IGNORED TRUTH to prevent some rascals from transforming this argument into the right to sell lies to the fools.”

259 – “Remember that the God of TRUTH, LOVE and JUSTICE will never allow HIS child not to be what he is, to be in some place, somehow and doing something. Meditate on this reality and you will see that although the TOTAL TRUTH escapes you in ITS ESSENCE, in the field of manifestations, IT embraces you with all the strength of ITS INFINITE REALITY.”

260 – “The SENSES OF THE DIVINE FATHER are dormant in HIS children still in Evolutionary process; Evolution will make them be manifested, vibrant and penetrating; and no one will be able to conceive them before reaching this state. To those who are equal, there is no need to say anything and to those who are not, it is useless saying it. The TRUTH, no matter how deep it is, is neither enigmatic nor mysterious, and the children of God should always be ready for progress, because they will only get to know it slowly and even more slowly to enjoy it. The Sacred Purpose of life is not to stay forever in the state of ignorance, confusion and doubts, these things of which the religionist exploiters have taken advantage. The spirit is not illusion or appearance, it is a reality that derives from the DIVINE REALITY and therefore, it must make of its life a programme of trust in itself and in its deeds.”

261 – “Everything on the relative plane has INTERIOR and EXTERIOR, HEARTWOOD and BARK; and with regard to Spiritism, it could not be different; no one should want to be just BARK, or be with the ones with thick barks. And if they act like this, they will be certainly digging the abyss where they will have to grieve their carelessness.”

262 – “Is being a particle of God, manifested or created, one’s greatest responsibility? Then we must consider that if there is a flaw in this, consequently, there will be a flaw in all the other obligations. How will he who cannot correspond to the necessary correspond to the uncertain?”

263 – “If someone had to breathe the necessary air based on his calculations, he would certainly die soon after birth. That means that the PHYSIOLOGICAL DETERMINISM is a fact. This also occurs spiritually, because the UNION with the DIVINE ESSENCE has never depended on human reasoning or conceptions. To find and live this simple reality is to put an end to nefarious enigmatism, this plague that has so much favoured religionist exploitations.”

264 – “All genders may be used in PURE state and may be FORGED; the forgeries always appeal to the traffickers and the immoral; and the worst of all immoralities is the religious one, in whatever way or under whatever pretext.”

265 – “The first step taken by the CHRIST to flee and to teach how to flee from religious immoralities was to leave the temple and its exploiters, or those He used to call tombs whitewashed on the outside and rotten on the inside, etc. And the fight continues between the two factions... False tolerances impede the victory of the CHRIST and Humanity... And the most repugnant of the false tolerances is that which individuals cultivate for themselves, living divided between the TRUTH and the lie. The Father wants CONSCIOUS children and not just morbid believers!”

266 – “When an INDIVIDUAL CONSCIENCE is really manifested, it never allows swindling or immoralities. However, the conscience that is not able to fight the great innermost fight lives subject to idolatry and errors. The Spiritism points out the path, but does not walk for anyone... Each one should take their cross and walk towards the TRUTH. To teach is the duty of the DOCTRINE, but to accomplish is the duty of each child of God!”

267 – “Those who bow down before dressed up men, and before wood and stone or any idolatries, prove that SPIRITUALLY they are not able to keep erect. Child of the ALMIGHTY, try to be a friend of the inner verticality!”

268 – “And the Lord said in the assembly that the RESTORATION of the Consoler, or the Spirit poured on the flesh, has the aim to populate the Earth with prophets, in order that the KNOWLEDGE OF CAUSE forces Humanity towards the path that frees. However, while the individuals are wrong, how can Humanity be right?”

269 – “It has already been said that the worst lie is the one imposed in the name of the TRUTH; therefore, those who use mediumship or prophetism badly should be on alert. The DIVINE JUSTICE considers the level of people’s knowledge of cause, but does not accept excuses because those who come presenting excuses cannot allege ignorance. Excuses are confessions of guilt!”

270 – “Do not expect to use the elucidations made by these points after disincarnating; they have not been transmitted for this purpose; be an intelligent child of God, sensible and free, friend of the TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE, because FREEDOM will never come through the ravines of sectarianism that the world offers. Learn and live now, because you are ETERNAL!”

271 – “SIMPLICITY is not this stupid and repulsive thing that involves some creatures pretending to be AUSTERE, but who are, in fact, inferior and mediocre; SIMPLICITY is above places and times, means and purposes because it is not malicious, it does not want to seem authoritarian, nor does it plan to increase occasional positions. SIMPLICITY must be learnt with the CHRIST, who did not bow before the great ones of the world and who, even at the crucifixion, was conscious and divinely imperative.”

272 – “Out of VERTICAL LOVE, even GOODNESS becomes oppressive, embarrassing those who need it; also, the horizontal or human loves, when out of the MORALS, arouse discord and send their cultivators to the plane of darkness. Those who are intelligent should supervise their deeds and the way they are applied.”

273 – “Jesus symbolised the KINGDOM OF HEAVEN that each one has within themselves and must develop it like the mustard seed that grows, grows so much that comes to have that usefulness that the parable presents. Do not forget to consider the very many evolutionary stages; do not intend to be what you are not yet to avoid making a fool of yourself so often.”

274 – “Men have made so many religionist assertions that they have forgotten to perform decent deeds, those which really magnify the children of God; and this deviation is so great that a deluge of fire will be necessary to bring them back to their sense. May the disciples of the Generalised Consoler know how to conduct the people of future ages so that such a thing will not happen again.”

275 – “Boasters who consider themselves philosophers criticise Zoroaster for having created the concepts of GOOD and EVIL; they allege that such concepts do not exist, that there is no dualism in God. However, they assert that God is INNOMINATE or INDEFINABLE, to say that HE is above cogitations and parallels; and they dislike being maltreated, and want to be

celebrated. Those who want to know how to consider GOOD and EVIL should ask themselves about GOOD and BAD.”

276 – “They criticise the BUDDHAS by saying that they were not DIVINISTS, because of what the last Great Buddha did for he summarised all those who came before him. The thing is, men are still divided - some want God to be square, others want Him to be round, etc. And every time the opposing group speaks, it is to be against!... Spiritism is above all this, because it knows that the UNITY is yet to be attained; therefore, it regards those who have already arrived, those who are now and those yet to come as mere workers in their respective work shifts.”

277 – “Whoever is a real worker of the TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE remembers and considers those who previously sowed so that others could harvest... Even the CHRIST, Model of the FIVE WITNESSES, spoke about this.”

278 – “On the carnal plane it is impossible to speak about everything, about the entire TRUTH which rules in the Omnipresent, Omniscient and Omnipotent DIVINE ESSENCE; consequently, no matter who comes, he will speak about truth and not about truths... And observe that the TEN GREATEST who passed through the flesh, leaving the DOCTRINAL MATRIXES, were distinct in many points or did or said different things. It is because the TRUTH, in its integrity, does not fit here yet in any way.”

279 – “Although the Buddhas, the Vedas, the Zoroasters, the Hermes, the Patriarchs, the Moseses, and the Prophets have been in the flesh more times, it is grateful to think about those personalities, just for recognizing that the work field in those days was much coarser, rough and dangerous. Also, one must point out that they themselves have contributed to the modern information... Truly, what would be of the latter-time workers without the help of the early-time workers? The Evolutionary process contains a SYNTHESIS, whether you want it or not.”

280 – “If the Christic Grade is omnipresent, and so it awaits everyone universally, there is a Faithful and Prudent Provider, individual, that waits for everybody with open arms in that place called the Eighth Heaven. Since transmitting information has nothing to do with doing magic tricks and making CHRISTS, we predict that no one will divert from the SAFE ROUTE to get there as soon as possible. Nevertheless, as dangers surround men, whoever deflects should seek to return to the PATH OF THE LORD.”

281 – “There are no PAST-ISMS or FUTURE-ISMS for the TRUTH; what It wants from all is the innermost service of VIBRATORY UNITY. As to RELATIVE TRUTHS, the infinity will always be their pure and simple characteristic. The most evolved ones will find on the foundations, on the bases of all mutations, the ONLY LAW that presides over everything. Unfortunate is the one who lives only for the external aspects of the TRUTH!”

282 – “The PERIPHERAL MAN is the one who is always distant from the best... He thinks that it is humbleness... He speaks of God, of the Truth, of the Christ, of the High Mentors, but only to situate them far away, at a distance, impossible!”

283 – “Pure Mind does great deeds... The penitent sinner attracts friendly and helping arms... Mary of Magdala had a light that shone in a hidden place and the Christ uncovered it... The penitent sinner proclaimed to the world about the Resurrection of all spirits, and continues to do so...”

284 – “When Mary, soon after disincarnating, saw the Anointed Son made entirely into DIVINE LIGHT and surrounded by scintillating multitudes, she exclaimed: “I WILL PRAY FOR YOU, OH MARTYRISERS OF MEN, BECAUSE, IN FACT, YOU ARE REALLY UNCONSCIOUS!”

285 – “The live head of John the Baptist did not convert Mary Salome; but his dead head had the magic power to make her penitent and devoted to the PATH OF LORD. She is one of the gracious servants of the TRUTH and GOOD. What a beautiful example!”

286 – “No wolf is more dangerous than the one that dresses up as a lamb; even the EVIL, when spontaneous, is somewhat tolerable; but what does the false friendship, which so much prevails among the religionists, have that is good?”

287 – “If things had been limited to those who decapitated Baptist, crucified the Christ and excoriated Their followers, the harm would not have been so great; the tragedy started when worse torturers began using Their respective names with adulations and salaams, aiming to corrupt the doctrine. As ESSENTIAL SPIRITISM is not subject to any dogmatism, may no one intend to impose such great harshness on it, under any pretext.”

288 – “Can anyone guarantee that FORMAL SPIRITISM is not going to suffer from vaticanism and popism?”

289 – “Do not be a fool to examine the steps of the one who makes long and pompous speeches, because, if he is only of empty words, very soon he will reveal what he is, and just inversely if he is an apostle of the TRUTH.”

290 – “The one who is with the Christ is worth a crowd, and it could not be any different, because the TRUTH is a matter of quality and not quantity.”

291 – “Those who are not with Morals, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue will not be with the Law of God, nor with the Christ. And may no one intend to disguise such reality to deceive and be deceived, because it will cost them much more.”

292 – “It was to the religionists that Jesus told that parable which says that it is better to reach disincarnation crippled or blind than physically perfect and with the soul overburdened with ignorance and crimes. The TRUTH has never recommended any labels.”

293 – “Clairvoyants may see a brilliant dove, which symbolises the Divine Messengery or the Consoler; but even this should be left behind so that everything might be real and simply known and cultivated.”

294 – “Also, some High Mentors present themselves with wings to indicate the Divine Messengery; but the TRUTH THAT SETS FREE is not on their wings, but in their virtues.”

295 – “The ACTIVE faculties will take the place of the PASSIVE ones, in the course of time.”

296 – “Evolution requires conscious interpenetration of the two planes.”

297 – “No one can truly be enemy of the TRUTH.”

298 – “No one can truly blaspheme against God.”

299 – “Do not let the TRUTH take long to be fully revealed.”

300 – “Truly place the light over the land of Humanity.”

301 – “Fortunate is the Humanity that no longer needs to martyrise the missionaries of Morals, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue; it means that it has overcome fanatic and exploiting religionisms that are sectarian and hindrance to human evolution. When will the Earth be such a christified world?”

302 – **“The Happiness of those who do everything in the name of God is doubtful, but the Happiness of those who do everything according to the LAW and the JUSTICE of God is absolutely guaranteed. In God, appearances and lures do not prevail.”**

303 – “When PURITY and WISDOM frame the spirit, it hovers over pagan religionisms, superstitions, simulations and commercialisms practised in the name of God and the Truth; but when inferiority is what defines its position on the hierarchic scale, it leaves behind everything that represents the service of God in Spirit and Truth to yield to compromising externalisms and sectarianisms. Idolaters are like lanterns that have been put out.”

304 – “Those who know the meaning of a Doctrine that bases on Morals, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue also know that they are capable of evolving to the infinite, facilitating movements, conditions and situations at will, for all progressive effects. Therefore, Spiritism is self-sufficient in all senses.”

305 – “Jesus spoke about DOCTRINE and not about CHURCH; DOCTRINE belongs to God and CHURCH belongs to men, because it means human gathering. Woe to him who betrays the DOCTRINE to endorse WHATEVER CHURCHES, under any pretext!”

306 – “May the EXTERNAL WARNINGS be heard; but may everybody work for the INNER REALITIES. Everyone should warn, and it is a must to do so, but the most important is the inner edification through self-effort.”

307 – “The cross has become a symbol of the need for self-sacrifice; what was the religionist simulation or liturgical manoeuvre that Jesus resorted to in order to deny, refute or betray it? Nevertheless, pagan formulism has taken the place of intellectual-moral duties, and Christianity has been changed into a catchall of appearances and a pool of shameful and even bloody mercenarism.”

308 – “While parents teach their children to look back so as to remind them the political-mercenary religionisms, Humanity will remain at the hands of backwardness and unbalances, supplying elements to the planes of darkness and to painful reincarnations.”

309 – “Mediumship is a door that opens to all sides of spiritual sphere; it would be better if no one opened it in certain directions...”

310 – “***You are gods, and all of you are children of the Most High*** is written in chapter eighty-two in the Book of Psalms. But instead of cultivating PURITY and WISDOM, KNOWLEDGE and GOODNESS to some day leave the flesh full of Light and Glories, the earthly men leave it burdened with idolatrous trinkets, a weight that will send them to places of torment.”

311 – “The beginning and the end of the DOCTRINAL TRUTH is the following: the Law of God does not command to have any religion, whether formulistic or formalistic, seeing that the Model Christ was persecuted, arrested, vilely judged and crucified by religionists. Therefore, may the good children of God acknowledge the TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE in their social deeds, so that the Revelation might guide them towards the Inner Heaven.”

312 – “THE RETURN OF JESUS CHRIST” is the book of future ages, because it marks the beginning of a different phase in the order of mediumistic interchanges; everything is a matter of evolving, and for this to happen, one needs to know more and better. No one can measure now what it will do in the millennia to come and until the evolutionary consummation of earthly Humanity.”

313 – “Just as the spirit delves into material worlds to, then, awaken, gain WISDOM and PURITY and be free in CHRISTIC PLENITUDE, in the same way the solid worlds are formed, and live, progress and return to the state of resplendent energy, providing the freed spirits with inconceivable elements and means of GLORY.”

314 – “Those who know life in the Christic Heaven are not able to reveal it to those who do not know it; and those who know nothing except what goes on in the rough world of earthly matter are not able to understand it, no matter how much is said to them. Therefore, in order to savour CELESTIAL DELICACIES, one needs to truly deserve them.”

315 – “After all that has been said as ESSENTIAL REVELATION, above formalities organised by men, we should only say that carnal life is a journey made in the bosom of a course instrument so that, with it, one may gain the right to live in celestial freedom. Those who consider incarnation this way have everything to work, renounce and do GOOD, moving towards the SUPREME GLORY; but how many treacherous traps will those who ignore it fall into?”

316 – “Never will a spirit, whoever it may be, be able to know the CHRISTIC GLORY as long as it is incarnate. Transfigurations are very easy, but relative to the environment and nothing more, having no ways of showing the senses, the extensions of SPIRITUAL PLENITUDE.”

317 – “The DIVINE UBIQUITY, this VIRTUE OF GOD, in which the spirits approaching the CHRISTIC PLENITUDE come to participate, can never count on the good explanation of the spirits. For now, all we can say is that there are realities that cannot be explained.”

318 – “Regarding the Planet Earth, it is beyond the Seventh Heaven that FREEDOM can achieve its plenitude; and who will be able to measure it according to human measurements? Who is capable of knowing what it is to participate in the INFINITY and ETERNITY without having the slightest idea of what it is like? For the WHOLE INFINITY reveals in the spirit, and makes it ITS participant, without explaining how!”

319 – “It is not now that you should understand the YOU ARE GODS but on that day; for now, make sure you bear it in mind, living PURITY and WISDOM in the best way possible. From

stage to stage, everyone will get there, but it is convenient to hasten the arrival. The reward is worth all the sacrifice.”

320 – “Much has been informed over a period of more than two hundred and forty thousand years of CONSECUTIVE REVELATIONS throughout ages and cycles. You have asked others and the outer world many questions, but the Divine Messengery now says that you should ask yourselves the questions, because you have already achieved the right age. The Divine Father is at the heart of everything and everybody, and it is normal that He should expect, on the part of His children, the DIVINE CONCERT. That is the reason why we have warned you... From now on, search the VOICE OF THE LORD GOD, which is universal, and not just the voice of your discarnate brothers, the messenger angels of all times. There is no doubt that evolution imposes more intense interchanges between the two planes of LIFE; but MENTAL COMMUNION WITH THE DIVINE FATHER is essential. Those who place themselves above any externalisms, out of any sectarian modality, free from all the divisive influences of the world, will do in themselves the SERVICE OF UNITY and will live in Spirit and Truth. This is how the Divine Father is and this is how He wants His children to become. Be so whoever can, and go towards the DIVINE UNITY.”

321 – “In God, ESSENCE and REALITY prevail, never appearances and simulations. However, wrong and feigned men, wildly coveting control and nobiliary regalia, invented rituals and feigned clothing, gestures looking like lauds to God, and filled the world with aberrance, delays and inquisitions, repugnant manoeuvres and fraudulent infiltrations in public administration, and in the intimate life of those who work hard to survive. When will this stop oppressing the earthly Humanity?”

322 – “Before the nebulas and the physical worlds is the infinite magnetic ocean; but before all of that, which subdivides into infinitesimal scales, is the CREATOR¹ SPIRIT or GOD. The most fortunate, therefore, are those who, through their intensified or evolved MIND, get in contact with the CREATOR¹ ORIGIN inside themselves, hence extracting powers, energies, and forces that no one in the flesh will be able to appraise completely. To pray is not to repeat words and sentences; it is to get in tune with the Divine Father and with His angels or messenger spirits.”

323 – “Remember that the Masters of Doctrine, the Holy Spirits, first give you sufficient information, to later leave you to your own conscience and deliberation, with a view to appraise your acquired learning and forces. Try to live up to their expectations, because they watch you from afar as true Guardian Angels, who celebrate with your good fortunes or suffer with your misfortunes.”

324 – “A Divine Model was presented; He carried the cross on which He was to be crucified; but He did not complain at all, and gave Himself up as if He were a mere sinner or criminal. You must try, therefore, to comprehend Earth as an extremely inferior world where the great spirits have to sow COMPREHENSION, PATIENCE, GOODNESS and RENUNCIATION. False pagan adorations and exploitations will only prolong ignorance and perversity.”

325 – “When there is no light in the INNER TEMPLE, there is no GOODNESS in the person’s acts, consequently the Law and the Justice of God will not be with this person. And in this case, without looking for WISDOM, PURITY, GOOD and GOODNESS, what is the use of resorting to idolatrous manoeuvres?”

326 – “The vice of idolatry will be the last one to be overcome by the spirit to balance with the celestial sphere of the Christic Plenitude! Once the VIBRATORY UNITY with the OMNIPRESENT CREATOR¹ is established, everything else is a matter of working on the dominions of GOOD and GOODNESS, cooperating with HIM and His ETERNAL, PERFECT and IMMUTABLE WORK.”

327 – “The spontaneous mistake or the mistake that is pure in intention should be merely admonished; but the intentional mistake must be punished. At least, one should shake the dust off his sandals, as Jesus Christ taught. Out of this, the act of endorsement, which is criminal even when disguised as a GESTURE OF TOLERANCE, prevails.”

328 – “To talk about the Christ is easy, but to imitate the Christ is for those who do not fear crucifixion. One needs to have courage to KNOW, FEEL, SAY and DO what should be done, no matter the cost.”

329 – “If everybody saw what the mercenaries of religion carry under their feigned clothing and formulistic gestures, the TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE would certainly triumph quickly. Unfortunately, appearances live on the outside and the sad realities hide on the inside. Yet, no one shall ever flee from the DIVINE JUSTICE because before it, titles and parameters will melt.”

330 – “Never forget to knock on the DOORS OF HEAVEN to obtain from Heaven the desired Graces; but never forget to knock on the doors of yourself to know how to apply them. Those who do not know how to share with their brothers, it is because they have never learned how to obtain from God. As the Father is not usurious, neither should His children!”

331 – “The spirits that are spending time in inferior realms do not use pagan idolatries and mercenaries; the High Spirits, Filters of the Creator¹, do not use them at all either; but those who pilgrim through the inferior human worlds make the big mistakes of superstition and of the most compromising acts of simulation.”

332 – “Summary of the Sublime Doctrine: GOD IS SPIRIT AND TRUTH AND SO HE WANTS HIS CHILDREN TO BECOME. Meditate, child of God, and you will find in this short sentence all the WISDOM and all the PURITY. Nevertheless, remember that those who are in the phase of discussions are not in the phase of great accomplishments. Take time and favour conditions if you really want to help to progress.”

333 – “Men may present costumes, rituals and scapulars, feigned clothing and thousands of religionist simulations and with that, they may delude other men, passing as authorities on things of spirit; but they will never be able to hide their own HEART and their own BRAIN from GOD. And all the formalisms and formulism, with which they have betrayed the Law of God and the Divine Example of the Christ, will one day fall fully in their CONSCIENCE for them to answer for the crimes committed.”

Those who present themselves before the Divine Justice, poor in formulistic resources and rich in GOOD DEEDS, will find joy in the Kingdom of Light and Glory; but those who present themselves full of religionist manoeuvres and empty of GOOD DEEDS will end up in places of weeping and grinding of teeth.

In the spiritual world, in the withdrawal places, this is known: thousands of spirits come back in depressing conditions concerning spiritual pays because they have been so much reading superficial books, mediocre little stories and narratives. They have forgotten that the Law of God and the Model Christ constitute the Two Faithful Witnesses, which no one will ever pass over, and therefore they become full of empty words and empty of essential deeds.

No one will give accounts to men or human institutions and statutes; God, only God, rewards each one according to their DEEDS! See that no one deceives you, because God wants PURITY and WISDOM, not paganisms and idolatries!

Wisdom of Infinity and Eternity is represented in four very simple words: GOD, TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE. What other words or readings could explain these ones with absolute rigour?

This duty summarises all: OBEY GOD, DO GOOD TO YOUR BROTHERS AND ACHIEVE THE CHRISTIC GRADE AS SOON AS POSSIBLE.

Between the Father and His children, the LAW OF HARMONY rules, moving Justice to reward each one according to their DEEDS.

Among brothers, LOVE rules, LOVE that confers PEACE and GOOD FORTUNE facilitating the progress with fewer drawbacks.

Among the different Planes of Life, the Revelation, the Ministry of the Holy Spirit, rules, that which carries out the duty of warning, illustrating and comforting. The Revelation functions in worlds and inter-worlds, and very unfortunate are those who blaspheme against it!

May no one invent MODES OF BELIEVING because it is something abominable before God, whose laws are ETERNAL, PERFECT and IMMUTABLE, and self-sufficient with no need of human advocacies or patronizing.

The Matter should be used with due respect, but never adored; the spirit that adores the Matter commits an abominable act, because it dishonours itself as spirit, as superior one that was made by God.

The child should do his part, because the part of God is God's own duty; it is above all human cogitations.

The ESSENTIAL SPIRITISM will never be an amount of dogmatised teachings and theories; unfortunately, despotic groupings, which will rise believing they are judges and controllers of their brothers, will fabricate such trinkets.

GOD, TRUTH, LOVE, VIRTUE. These four words define the ESSENTIAL SPIRITISM. What books or men define them to the infinite?

The child of God who comes to know that the Spiritism is School of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE will never be slave of human institutions or statutes; and with that, he has assumed enormous responsibility, because those who are able to know and feel more before God will have to bear worthy fruits through example before the world.

And remember, child of God, that the disincarnation is little or much a box of surprises for all those who are subject to it. Therefore, practise the GOOD so that they are in your favour. So we wish.

XXI

CAN YOU ANSWER?

1 – What does THE IMMORTAL CODE represent as doctrinal summary?

2 - If religion, in decent sense, is the job of reuniting with God in the Inner Temple, can it be achieved out of Morals, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue?

3 – Can those who dogmatise about men and books be ready to advance towards the TRUTHS YET UNKNOWN, starting from the ONES ALREADY KNOWN?

4 – Jesus stated that the Father is Spirit and Truth and so He wishes His children to become; can you answer why this assertion is the most perfect of all that has been said?

5 – Why is the man with no religion unfortunate, and the man who dies slave of one religion much more unfortunate?

6 – Why should we flee from man of one book?

7 – Are there men and books that are able to talk ABSOLUTELY about the ABSOLUTE DIVINE WISDOM?

8 – Why do the words God, Truth, Love and Virtue represent the Divine part, which is Eternal, Perfect and Immutable; and why is the part of the children of God relative and subject to their respective wills?

9 – Why does God give each one according to their deeds and not according to what they know?

10 – Why were the practices said to be spiritist, esoteric until Jesus Christ, and came to be public after Him?

11 – Why should the study of the Spiritist Doctrine start with chapters one, two, four, seven, ten and nineteen of the BOOK OF ACTS OF THE APOSTLES?

12 – Why did Kardec say nothing about the teachings mentioned above, that is, why did Kardec not finish the restorer work in that incarnation?

13 – Why, in chapters twelve, thirteen and fourteen of the FIRST LETTER TO CORINTHIANS, does Paul teach about mediumistic gifts, and about how to get together to cultivate the generalisation of REVELATION?

14 – May there be Gospel where there is blasphemy against Revelation?

15 – Why are the TEN COMMANDMENTS and the CHRIST just TRUTHFUL?

16 – If it is the TRUTH that sets free as the LAW and the CHRIST teach, the two witnesses of God before Humanity, for they are not slaves of men and books, human institutions or statutes, why are you still religionist and sectarian, that is, slave of little churches and little formulas invented by men?

17 – Will, one day, some Instructor come to say all about the INFINITE TRUTH OF GOD?

18 – If each spirit is a Christ or One with God in preparation, that is, a Divine Word in the making, and if only by WISDOM and LOVE this can be achieved, why do spirits still apply themselves to religionist externalisms or idolatrous and backward formulism?

19 – Does talking about the LAW and the CHRIST mean to live according to the LAW and the CHRIST?

20 – Why was the Communicability of Spirits, Angels and Souls prodigal in the OLD TESTAMENT, and generalised in the NEW TESTAMENT?

21 – How many mediumistic phenomena are told in the Bible?

22 – Why and what for did Jesus have the Legions of Angels or Spirits ascending and descending upon him?

23 – What does chapter two of the BOOK OF ACTS represent, between BEFORE and AFTER the Christ?

24 – What does the Pentecost represent to Spiritism, that is, to the Church of Restored Path?

25 – Why did Jesus prophesise that the restoration would have to be carried out by Elijah, when he came back?

26 – What does the Baptism of the Spirit or the Revelation represent before the so-called Great Initiates, that is, the secret or initiatic fraternity of ancient times?

27 – If Jesus were not the Celestial Responsible for opening the doors of the Initiatic Cenacles to people in general, who would it be?

28 – Having Jesus been summoned to take part in the Christic Community that directs the Planetary System, who has taken over the post of Earth Planetary Director?

29 – Does respect to Spiritual Hierarchy mean that one should be judged as being special before the Creator¹ and His Divine Laws?

30 – Why does LOVE approximate and exaltation drives away spirits of different evolutionary grades?

31 – Why will Earthly Humanity face, as from the middle of the XXI century, the Age of Truthfulness, of the Truth that Sets Free, without caring about any religionisms or sectarianisms?

32 – Why will the first cycle of the second middle age be approximately from the middle of the XXI century to the LX century?

33 – Do Christic Perfection and Celestial Jerusalem mean the same thing?

34 – What does getting into the powers of Divine Ubiquity by evolution mean?

35 – Why will not everyone inherit the Earth of future cycles?

36 – What is the Law of Interplanetary Migrations, and what does it do?

37 – Regarding the entrance to the second middle age, what does chapter fourteen of the Apocalypse represent?

38 – Why, in the Truthful Age, are the children of God going to trust the noble actions among brothers, leaving aside ritualisms and idolatrous plots forever?

39 – Why do religionist or idolatrous practices harm the walk of the spirits towards LOVE and WISDOM?

40 – Why do the fools trust in idolatrous commerce or badly disguised paganisms and do not trust in TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE?

- 41 – Why do the great and more evolved Spirits want love and not exaltation?
- 42 – Why do the traders of idolatries try to place God and the great Spirits distant from Humanity?
- 43 – Why is it important to be AWARE and not a BELIEVER?
- 44 – Why does KNOWLEDGE dispense with FAITH?
- 45 – Why does CERTAINTY dispense with HOPE?
- 46 – Why does GOODNESS dispense with CHARITY or ALMS?
- 47 – Why do lucidity of brain and sweetness of heart shock the religionisms and clerical artifices?
- 48 – Why will no apocalyptic prophecy be left without fulfilment?
- 49 – Why is the EVERLASTING GOSPEL the last message to Earthly humanity?
- 50 – Why is THE RETURN OF JESUS CHRIST the book of the Divine Messengery?
- 51 – Why will no one achieve the Christic Grade or the Grade of One with the Divine Father without settling practical accounts with the IMMORTAL CODE?
- 52 – Why does God have no special children and no one is special before Him?
- 53 – Why do all spirits start looking for the Divine Father outward and end up uniting with Him in the Inner Temple?
- 54 – Why was Jesus introduced as Divine Model before Earthly humanity?
- 55 – Why is Christ a Grade and everyone will have to achieve It?
- 56 – Why is the Christic Grade impersonal, and a spirit represents it before a Humanity in evolutionary process?
- 57 – Why, by existing or being, a child of God has to be in some place, in some way, doing something and for some end?
- 58 – Why is the part of God eternal, perfect and immutable?
- 59 – Why should we watch out our relative free will?
- 60 – Why do we have to be judges of our own cause?
- 61 – Why is chapter 22 of the Apocalypse the longest in the Western Bible?
- 62 – Why is TRUTH more than SCIENCE?
- 63 – Why is LOVE more than PHILOSOPHY?
- 64 – Why is VIRTUE more than RELIGION?
- 65 – Why do backward spirits usually become fanatics for some of the Great Figures and for one or another of the Bibles? Why do they do so instead of acknowledging that the ABSOLUTE TRUTH will never be explained by any man, through any book, because it is something infinitely intimate, which only the spirit will get to know and enjoy when, one day, it gets there in Spirit and Truth, and only to itself may it know and enjoy It as It will never be translatable externally?
- 66 – Why does the ABSOLUTE TRUTH not fit in men, books, religions, human institutions or statutes?
- 67 – Have you, child of God, ever felt divinely united with God in the Inner Temple and in the Infinite, connected with the Infinite Creation¹, therefore, feeling above factious and ridiculous religionist manias?
- 68 – Where do the divisionisms that so much harm the christification of souls come from?
- 69 – Why are men who resort to feign clothing, formalisms and formulism, enigmatic rituals and manias, labels and titles, under spiritual pretexts, or trying to be what they are not, caricature?
- 70 – Who sees brains and hearts in secret to reward according to the good or bad deeds?
- 71 – Why does the time come, and the time is now, when the FUNDAMENTAL TRUTH can and must be known by all without the interference of clergies and despotic low politicians and groups?
- 72 – What does taking possession of the knowledge of the FUNDAMENTAL TRUTH, which will generate the DOCTRINAL UNITY, mean to earthly Humanity?
- 73 – How far can you, brother reader, understand THE IMMORTAL CODE?
- 74 – Whom did the IMMORTAL CODE give the grant of the owner of the TRUTH to?

75 – Who is between the Divine Father and each of His children, if not the DIVINE JUSTICE?

76 – If you state that the FUNDAMENTAL TRUTH is self-sufficient, why are you slave of human simulations, enigmas and insolence, credulous or incredulous?

77 – Who will take care of your destiny, brother reader, when you leave the flesh, if not the Divine Justice? And what other factor could recommend you, if not the good deeds performed?

78 – Many intend to be masters of Doctrine but, in truth, who says that their brains and hearts have been working according to the Divine Order?

79 – Why is it easier to conquer the outer world?

80 – Why will no one be able to awaken the Kingdom of God for others?

81 – In the work of restoration of the Church of the Path of the Truth, Elijah gave cornmeal to baby chicks, cracked corn to young chicken and whole grains to adults, through three incarnations. Which were these lives and works?

82 – If the FOUNTAIN OF THE TRUTH is for God, above miracles, mysteries, human institutes and statutes, why do the embryonic spirits surrender to religious, sectarian and exclusivist fanaticisms, and to mania for fraternity armed with titles and other pretentiousness?

83 – Why, as the Model Christ taught, will many clamour “Lord! Lord!”, and the Lord will repel them?

84 – Does adopting a creed mean getting the right to pass over the Law of God?

85 – Does the Divine Justice give each one because they are children of God or according to their deeds?

86 – What is COSMIC CONSCIENCE?

87 – What is ANIMISTIC CONSCIENCE?

88 – Why do many present to the spiritual world equipped with titles and religionist recommendations and are put aside, and those who long for doing all GOOD possible, trying not to HARM their neighbour, are welcomed with great joy?

89 – And if the Divine Justice were of titles and appearances, would it be Divine Justice?

90 – Apart from the evolutionary hierarchic difference, is there any other fundamental difference among the children of God?

91 – Why were large pieces of information about life out of the flesh given only as from the XX century?

92 – Why are those who look DOWN and BACKWARDS in great number, and those who look FORWARDS and UPWARDS just a few?

93 – How will earthly men think about the DOCTRINAL UNITY in ten, twenty, thirty, two hundred or five hundred thousand years?

94 – Why, up to now, before entering the second middle age, has Humanity been surrendering to fanaticisms because of the teachings of some ten Great Instructors?

95 – Does THE FUNDAMENTAL TRUTH depend on the Great Instructors or do they depend on IT?

96 – Is he who serves his neighbour in terms of TRUTH, LOVE and VIRTUE doing someone a favour?

97 – Why did the Great Instructors call themselves just Masters of Doctrine?

98 – Why did Jesus not even accept the title of GOOD?

99 – Why, in the ambit of Creation¹ and Ruling Laws, do crimes derive from abuses and not from uses?

100 – If God is not special for anyone, why do certain men consider themselves special before Him to the point of committing horrible crimes?

101 – What is the supreme duty of the child of God?

102 – How can one develop the latent DIVINE VIRTUES?

103 – Why is there an inner God to be blossomed?

104 – How can one hasten it, and with much less suffering?

105 – At what point of the climb is earthly humanity?

106 – Why will the end of the second millennium² be full of terrible tragedies?

107 – What does it mean to enter the period: A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH?

108 – Have you read Chapters 12, 19, 14, 21 and 22 in the Apocalypse?

109 – Will the ignorance be able to solve the fundamental problems of the child of God?

110 – There is a Divine Programme for the Spirit and Matter, Worlds and Humanities; have you managed to know it, for your own sake?

111 – Why did Moses and Jesus have distinct commitments?

112 – What do the Law of God, Model Word and the Gifts of the Holy Spirit mean?

113 – Why will the enemies of the Three Fundamental Factors of the Doctrine of God be crushed by the Divine Justice?

114 – What are the reasons for the apocalyptic tragedies at the end of the second millennium²?

These are the reasons: God sent a Doctrine Based on the Three Doctrinal Factors, which are not human fabrication; and clericalisms, morbid sectarianisms, factionisms, isms and more isms corrupted, deviated and blasphemed all things. In the place of the Fundamental Initiatic Truth, they put lies, idolatrous trading of clothing and clownish gestures, reverence to wood, stone, plaster and stupid dogmas, and ridiculous rituals, etc. They deviated from Biblical-Prophetic Truths to cover their idolatrous shady business and their petty political despotism. They hid the biblical texts from people, or gave them false interpretations to guarantee their interests of stomach, pocket, sex, pride, vanity and other worldliness.

Great Figures were in the flesh – Ramah, Orpheus, Herms, Buddhas, Zoroaster, Khrisna, Lao-Tse, Manu, Pythagoras, delivering teachings that no one has the right to ignore.

However, in the bosom of such great Instructor Figures called Great Initiates, AN ESSENTIAL DOCTRINE emerges, DOCTRINE delivered by Moses and Jesus, whose TEACHINGS and whose GRACES have always been in the World subject to all sorts of adulterations, corruptions, falsities, etc.

Moses reincarnated as John the Baptist, and Melquisedeque as Jesus to restore the Divine Doctrine of Conduct, the one that teaches about the Origin or God; His Unpolluted Justice; His Gifts distributed to His children; His Irrevocable 10 Commandments; and His Angels, His Messenger Spirits, those Gabriels that are in the Bible, from Genesis to the Apocalypse.

With the work of John the Baptist and Jesus, all the flesh, the Human Crowd on the Planet, would accomplish the Divine Civilization that God had promised by the Nazirite, Prophet, Seer or Medium Isaiah.

By virtue of atrocious deviations, of lies that the professional religious men put in the PLACE OF THE DOCTRINE OF THE TRUTH, the result was not what God wanted and wants for Humanity, as the book of Isaiah registers in chapter 11.

And what is the price of prevarication, of bestiality?

The price of the falsities that are put in the PLACE OF THE DOCTRINE OF THE TRUTH is the terrible deluge of fire, the atomic war, all that the Apocalypse registers for before the end of the second millennium², in chapters 12, 19, 14, 21 and 22. Everything will be deeply shaken on the Earth. And wherever there is a traitor of the Divine Teachings, the Divine Justice will place the due suffering, which will be effectively capable of making him lose his peaceful sleep ...

Those who remain after the punishments, a third out of the living ones, will never turn out to be a traitor of the Origin or God, His Justice, His Divine Spiritual Gifts, His Irrevocable 10 Commandments, and, do not forget, His Angels, which means Messenger Spirits, the Gabriels of the whole Bible, from Genesis to the Apocalypse, the deliverers of Teachings, Warnings and Graces of God, the so-called Miracles, the Glorious Signs and Biblical Prodigies.

Holy Spirit has never been a third part of God, nor a communicating spirit, nor a symbol of good spirits. In the nineteenth century, women and men used to fabricate catechisms, compilations

and codifications, and for want of better knowledge, they made serious mistakes of interpretation about numberless concepts, and about the realities of the spirits' world. As until the passage of the Model Word through the flesh, many truths remained to be told, it is important to examine the Scriptures and to know how much examining the Scriptures matters, in view of the past, of the current apocalyptic moment, and of what it is promised in it to happen. As the chapters of the Apocalypse are three times inverted, read it in this order – chapters 10, 11, 12, 19, 14, 21 and 22. Those who try to be TRUTHFUL, above religionisms, sectarianisms and human banners will certainly find the TRUTH.

No one will escape from the responsibility of having known this Divine Message; because the Law of God, the Meaning of the Model Word, and the documentary about the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, Charisms or Mediumships, will never depend on any men to be what they are – FROM DIVINE ORIGIN.

Under all kinds of incoherent pretexts, the Doctrine Sent by God has been betrayed; the HOLY PLACE mentioned in the Apocalypse has been trampled by continual mistakes of the incarnate and the discarnate. The Divine Programme does not change, no one will bring another Law of God, and there will not be another Model and Modeller Word, or substitutes for the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, Charisms or Mediumships.

God does not create anything, but EMANATES FROM HIMSELF; everything that IS includes ESSENTIAL GOD and GOD MANIFESTED THROUGH EMANATION. Everything derives from the ESSENTIAL ONE and in the end, everything returns to the ESSENTIAL ONE. This is the truth about the Spirit and the Matter, the Worlds and Humanities. DIVINE MONISM, the SCIENCE OF UNITY, is the Doctrine that will prevail.

As in God everything is ETERNAL, PERFECT and IMMUTABLE, the factor Free Will is not in Him. Fundamentally, everything is already ETERNALLY ARBITRATED. But men will have to deal with Free Will. At least remember that the little child needs all kinds of care because he is powerless ... But also remember that after growing up, he begins to become arrogant against God and against everything... But remember that all the arrogant and non-arrogant people die one day before the world to face the Divine Justice!

The two fundamental duties of the CHILD OF GOD: the first one is to know that he must develop the Inner God, or Latent Divine Virtues, until he returns as Total One or God in God; the second one is to know how to use the incarnations, because out of this law no one will manage to fulfil anything in terms of self-divinization. To fight against the Divine Designs is a work of ignorant or crazy individuals. And in order to know how to act better to develop the Inner God faster, learn that the Doctrine of the Truth was sent by God to His children through Moses and Jesus:

Moseism and Christianity are equal in prophetic or mediumistic nature; what a child of God does not deserve before the Divine Justice through his decent conducts, he will never deserve through clownish clothing, feigned or simian gestures, fraudulent or hypocritical rituals, any believers' hysterical petty speeches, or enslavement to ridiculous dogmas. It is also important to say that the mistakes, the false interpretations, the concealment of biblical texts, and the fact that the makers of compilations and codifications did not deal with the Book of Acts, the Epistles, the IRREVOCABLE APOCALYPSE, really damage the work of the RESTORATION OF THE DOCTRINE OF THE TRUTH. (Not to mention the criminal contradicting works, with Apostles against Jesus, and Jesus against Apostles ... and all against the New Testament, because they are also against the Promises of the Old Testament... besides the number of low, mediocre and childish literature that fabricates disciples of false science and of false humanity).

Those who read the BOOK OF ACTS get to know that the Model Christ came to fulfil God's promise about the Outpouring of Revelation or Generalisation of the Revelation; and those who read chapters twelve, thirteen and fourteen of Paul's First Letter to the Corinthians, get to know how the Christ's followers used to hold their spiritist sessions, or how they used to perform the

Baptism of Spirit. This is clear to the intelligent and honest individuals; and with the stupid and dishonest ones, we have nothing in common ...

Having Rome, the city of the Seven Mounts, corrupted the Sublime Doctrine of the Path of the Truth that Sets Free, established upon the Law of God, the Divine Modelling of Jesus Christ and the Generalised Revelation, it was important to have the REPLACEMENT OF THE THINGS. This was the task delegated to Prophet Elijah, and Jesus had spoken about it. Everything started with John Huss and was not concluded, as it could not be, as well as Kardec regarding the unfinished Codification. The Morals of the Codification is complete because it is the restoration of the Christic Message, but concerning the instructive part, it owes to evolutionary factor.

Kardec did not go into the Book of Acts, in the Epistles and in the Apocalypse, because the Spirit of the Truth did not allow him to, for this would imply telling truths that the time could not bear, unless one wanted to cause a new pool of blood and the truncation of what was then possible to do. However, in Brazil of the 20th century, we have completed the restoring task in terms of Consolidation of the Restoration, leaving instructions and works, extensive to future millennia.

Try to read and understand what God promised about that in the Apocalypse, chapters 12, 19, 14, 21 and 22 and for before the end of the second millennium²:

1 – True Doctrinal Restoration, which presents the biblical documentary.

2 – Delivery of the Everlasting Gospel, promised in the Apocalypse, chapter 14.

3 – Planetary Directorship of the one with Rod of Iron, mentioned in chapters 12 and 19.

Know that the Earth did not exist, and the Infinite and the Eternity were already full of Galaxies and Humanities and countless Christs, whose hierarchies hovered over your relative Messengers of God, the Absolute Origin.

Children of God, understand forever that Truth, Justice and Power are emanated from God, and at the most, His more hierarchised children fulfil only *delegated tasks*.

That is the reason why the Model Word said, on the cross, these exemplary words of obedience:

“Father, everything is fulfilled.”

“Father, in Your hands, I commit my spirit.”

When the Exemplary Word, the character lived by Jesus, who was the same Planetary Constructor Word, was in the flesh, everything was this way: “I have yet many more things to say to you, but you cannot bear them now.”

In the beginning of His Messianic Life, Jesus warned: “The Doctrine I preach is the Father’s, not mine.”

Jesus did not use the Greek word “IGREJA”, that means a reunion of people, but the expression the FATHER’S DOCTRINE. Remember that reunion of men means one thing, and the FATHER’S DOCTRINE means something infinitely different!

In the course of His Messianic Work, He also stated: “Because the Son of man has come for the sheep that strayed from Israel.”

What is the Doctrine of God, from which Israel strayed or diverted?

Which Doctrine did Jesus come to take the Chosen People back to?

Moses and Jesus were just Messengers of God, or deliverers of Teachings and Graces of God. Deceitful men are those who corrupted and have been corrupting, diverting ... misleading the children of God ...

Inevitably, the most important historic-planetary fact in all History of Humanity will be carried out at the end of the second millennium²; and Brazil is the central point of the most significant apocalyptic facts.

Brazil is, from rediscovered Atlantis, the Country that will most inherit the obligation of providing the beginning of the post-deluge or atomic war Civilization, that is, that apocalyptic period called A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH, which is the beginning of the second evolutionary half of the Planet and Humanity. In order to head Humanity towards the Doctrinal or Divine Truth, it is necessary to know what it is. And to know what the Doctrine of the Truth is,

one must know how to read the Bible, for it presents the DIVINE TEACHING, from Genesis to the Apocalypse.

After the apocalyptical tragedies, reducing the living ones to a third, there will be a nearly new beginning of everything; and the worthy children of God will organise Cenacles, the Temples of Biblical-Prophetic Studies, because they know that the biblical truths will not cease with the events of the end of the second millennium².

Blessed are those who are in accordance with the Divine Justice, incarnate or discarnate, because the terrible apocalyptical cleansing will not see labels, nor those who are labelled by men. And no one will bring other Law, nor will another Model Word come, nor will there be the third Outpouring of Spiritual Gifts.

(When people begin to live the Law, imitate the Model Word and nobly cultivate the Gifts, the penitentiaries, prisons, sanatoriums, insane asylums, orphanages, and other appearances of SOCIAL BENEFITS... will start to come to an end ...)

(There is no press, television, radio or any other media, doctrinal or prophane, that supports God, His Doctrine, or Jesus, or the Gospel, publishing or advertising such biblical truths; they are linked to blasphemies, to the mundane interests of pocket, stomach, sex and other fanaticisms about more and more isms that are in force in the place of the TRUTH).

At this very grave hour, THREE COMMANDS CONCENTRATE ALL THE SERVICES SUBORDINATE TO THE DOCTRINAL TRUTH, with all the resulting consequences, but with regard to these facts:

1 – John the Evangelist, the apostle, by virtue of being the Prophet who, guided by John the Baptist, delivered the Apocalypse, commands the Doctrinal Service; the Prayer of the Apostles contains the Biblical-Prophetic Spirit. It is the whole biblical teaching exposed in one Prayer. Reading it and meditating on it is very important;

2 – Luke, the Physician Apostle, has been appointed the commander of Medical Services, whether in the spiritual realms in need of such services, or together with the incarnate; the Prayer to Bezerra de Menezes is complete on this subject;

3 – Mary Major has been appointed to command the Helping Services or the Removal of suffering Spirits from the sub-crust, the threshold and the crust, or from the incarnate. When the Divine Justice so orders, Mary guides the Rescuer Legions in this respect. Study the Prayer to Mary and meditate on its intelligence, because it derives from God.

John the Baptist and Jesus did not write; and after them, over two hundred people wrote about them; and from 380 to 410 the Vulgate was written, and many opinions or tips were added as BIBLICAL or EVANGELICAL TRUTHS. They left out what they should not leave out. They entered what they should not enter. They interpreted the way they wanted, betraying the TRUE BIBLICAL TEACHINGS, compelling concepts in behalf of religious dealers' interests of pocket, stomach, sex, pride and vanity. There are differences between what Jesus said and what others said ... but those who turns everything into a means of living or trade, will never want to know this! ...

THE LAW OF GOD IS THE KEY TO EVERYTHING, because no one lives without the duty of CONDUCT, towards the Origin or God and his neighbour. It is then that the other TWO FACTORS OF THE DOCTRINE SENT BY GOD appear. Study carefully the Meaning of the Model Word and the Grace of the Mediumistic Gifts, called Gifts of the Holy Spirit, those which facilitate the communicability of the Angels, that mean Messenger Spirits (what the Bible abundantly testifies).

All the Relative Spiritual Potestades are under the Law of God, by virtue of the Unpolluted Divine Justice. If Jesus were the gratuitous saviour of others, he would not speak this way about the Law of God! Study the last words of Jesus on the cross, which were of ABSOLUTE SUBORDINATION TO GOD, OR HIS DIVINE JUSTICE, which means to be the Law of God. No Great Instructor venerated God through words and acts more than Moses and Jesus. Out of the Law, no one testifies respect to the Will of the Origin or God.

To those who are interested in fulfilling God's Will instead of listening to mistakes of some incarnate and discarnate spirits, we recommend studying what Jesus teaches in LUKE, 12, 10.

The Spiritual Gifts are given by God so that there may be exchange between the two planes of life, and so that God, through His Angels, that simply mean Messenger Spirits, may deliver Teachings and Multiple Graces.

As for the Guardian Angels, God totally teaches you about them at the time of Jesus' crucifixion. Learn with God in Luke 22, 43, who warns:

“AND AN ANGEL FROM HEAVEN APPEARED TO HIM, AND GAVE HIM COMFORT.”

And the Bible, from Genesis to the Apocalypse, is full of MESSENGER ANGELS, of Messenger Spirits. And the Model Word clearly says in Matthew, chapter 22, that, at the RESURRECTION, which means DISINCARNATION, those who are worthy will be LIKE ANGELS OF HEAVEN!...

The Patriarchs did everything, as ANGELS had instructed them!

Moses did everything, as the Angel of the Bush, JEHOVAH, had ordered him!

Jesus warned in the beginning of His messianic life: ***“You shall see the angels ascending and descending upon the Son of man!”***

And the Same Jesus, after the Crucifixion, guided His Followers for many years, until the TESTAMENTARY WRITINGS were completed!

And John the Evangelist, the Seer of Patmos, had the ANGEL OR MESSENGER Moses, Elijah or John the Baptist as the Reporter of the Apocalypse. Because John the Evangelist was simply the seer and the scribe of the Apocalypse!

(Many deceitful indoctrinators ask to throw the Bible away, saying that it is of no use; however, to deal with the Law of God, the Exemplary Word, the documentary about the Mediumistic Gifts, and the Promises of the Apocalypse, the Bible is the only REAL AUTHORITY. The rest that is all over the world, coming from the incarnate and the discarnate, either is good because TESTIFIES THE BIBLE, or is a real pile of scabrous, fetid corruptions, nasty contradictions, rotten lowness, childishness that fabricates fools. The truth is that, apart from what really testifies the Biblical-Prophetic truths, very little use is made of the large number of boasts in literature that ventures to speak about the BIBLICAL-PROPHETIC TRUTHS).

Who compares what Jesus promises in chapters 14, 15 and 16 in the Gospel by John the Evangelist with what it is in the mentioned chapters in the Book of Acts of the Apostles? Moses left the First Baptism of Gifts, and the Model Word never promised any Consoler for twenty centuries later! ...

If Remarkably Gifted Figures and the Angels or Messenger Spirits of God were taken out of the Bible, the Bible would be certainly annihilated.

Understand that after the cleansings foreseen by Jesus and by the Apocalypse, when the Sheep of God remain, that time foreseen in chapter 21 of the Apocalypse, the exchange between the two planes of life will be greatly increased. See Isaiah, chapter 11.

And the level of sanctity of the remainders will also result in avoiding eating animal meat, because its vibratory content seriously damages human vibratory level; that is, it goes against the sublimation of Mediumistic gifts in general, mainly the Clairvoyance, the most Graceful one, that which will be in force in the future evolutionary cycles, for it infuses the two planes of life of the children of God, allowing intense fraternal conduct, generating the Divine Civilization, since WITHOUT DIVINE CONDUCT, NO ONE WILL DEVELOP THE INNER GOD, THE LATENT DIVINE VIRTUES IN SHORTER TIME AND WITH LESS SUFFERING, IN AND OUT OF THE FLESH.

The most sublime Gift of the Holy Spirit, Charisms or Mediumships is the Clairvoyance, when one is endowed with it in high level, with the possibility of probing the most divinised spirits, the

most expressive heavens, the spiritual regions where the Origin or God unveils His Divine Virtues, His Divinely Dazzling Glories.

Everybody has God, the SPIRIT AND TRUTH, Omnipresent, Omniscient and Omnipotent, in their spiritual depth. And He awaits each child to DEVELOP THE INNER GOD towards the TOTAL UNION, for what derives from the DIVINE CRUCIBLE, to the DIVINE CRUCIBLE will return, TOTALLY. And if the child of God deserves, because HE IS WITH THE DOCTRINE OF GOD, he will have the Angelic Legions or Messengers upon him as the Model Word did. But out of the Law, of the Model Word and of the noble cultivation of the Grace of the Consoling Charisms, this will never be possible. See the Apocalypse, chapter 22.

Think over the Origin or God, His Justice, His Gifts, His Commandments and Holy Angels or Messenger Spirits, which will make one live – ONE GOD, ONE TRUTH, ONE DOCTRINE and the path of the SACRED PURPOSE TO BE ACHIEVED.

The Conclusion of the Restoration

Hail Sublime Doctrine of the Path,
Of transcendental initiating roots,
Established by God, with Divine fondness,
And watered by holy ancestral masters.

They are Ramas, Buddhas, Vedas, and Hermes,
Orpheus and Zoroasters, initiating multitudes,
Krishna and Pythagoras, shaking inert ones,
They are Divine Lights, lighting up hidden corners.

From the Sacred Events, however,
Moses raises an inflaming cry,
It's John the Baptist who points out the Holy Model,
For the Divinizing Word to be known.

In the Model Christ, the synthesis is His Law,
Morals, Love and generalised Revelation,
Graces from Heaven given to human flock,
A promise fulfilled, a flag unfurled.

Rome stands out in patent corruption,
Insults the Consoler, imposes simulations,
Manoeuvres inquisition, considers itself permanent,
Sows ignorance, darkens generations.

Elijah, the restorer returns, Jesus said ...
He is Kardec, and stops before restoring all things,
Acts, Epistles, and the Apocalypse are not included,
However, he warns, he must reincarnate.

The intelligent and the honest,
Those who comprehend the Biblical-Prophetic,
Ought to know that pharisaisms spring forth, seeking to deter
The conclusion of the task, promised by God.

XXII

THE SUMMARY OF THE WHOLE WISDOM

- 1 – After acknowledging One Divine Origin for everything and everybody,
- 2 – It's important to acknowledge that the Spirit-child holds, in potential, all the Divine Virtues,
- 3 – And he must develop them fully to become Total One, or Spirit and Truth, just as the Origin is.

In order to define this simple reality, the Word taught: “The Kingdom of God is inside each one, and never comes from the outside or with external signs.”

If the fabricators of religions, clergies, sectarianisms and morbid factionisms did not teach people to divert from the Divine Truths, everything would already be in other spiritual levels and the terrible expiatory events would not be weighing over Humanity at the end of this second millennium².

Who wants to study and live the Law of God?

Who wants to study and live the meaning of the Model and Modeller Word?

Who wants to study and nobly cultivate what the biblical texts teach about the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, Charisms or Mediumships?

PRAYERS ARE MENTAL AND EMOTIONAL INSTRUMENTS WITH PURPOSES SUCH AS TO REQUEST, PRAISE OR GIVE THANKS, WHETHER TO GOD, CHRISTS OF THE PLANETS, THEIR SYSTEMS OR GALAXIES, OR TO ANGELS, THAT IS, THE MESSENGER SPIRITS OF GOD, AS THE BIBLE SO THOROUGHLY TEACHES.

THE MOST IMPORTANT THING IS NOT TO PRAY A LOT, BUT TO HAVE MERIT AND TO CONSIDER, AT THE TIME OF PRAYER, WHETHER ONE IS IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE COMMANDMENTS OF THE LAW OF GOD.

AS TO GOD, HE IS IN THE DEEP INSIDE OF EVERYTHING AND OF EACH ONE, AND AS JESUS WARNED, BEFORE A REQUEST IS MADE, HE KNOWS THE NEEDS OF HIS CHILDREN... THERE IS NO MERIT OUT OF THE CLEANSING OF CONSCIENCE!

THE CELESTIAL ARMIES, THE ANGELICAL LEGIONS, ARE SERVANTS OF GOD, NOT JUDGES OF GOD, AND NEVER SLAVES TO CONTRIVANCES, TO FORMALISTIC RIGMAROLE FABRICATED BY MEN.

GOD

I Am the Absolute Essence, I Am Archi-natural,
Omniscient and Omnipresent, I Am the Universal Mind,
I Am the Original Cause, I Am the Omnipotent Father,
I Am Distinct and I Am the Whole, I Am Ambivalent.

I Am Outside and Inside, I Am Above and Below,
I Am the Whole and the Part, I Am that which encompasses all,
By being the Divine Essence, I also Reveal Myself Creation¹,
And I Breathe in My Work, being both the Whole and the Fraction.

I Am in your depths, always Maintaining you,
Since I Am your Existence, your Reason for Being,
And I Speak inside you as well as outside,
I Am in the brain and in the heart, because I Am the Lord.

Come, therefore, to My Temple, return hence to Me,
I Am in you and in Infinity, I Am the Beginning and I Am the End,
You are children of My Mind, you will always be gods,
And marching towards the Truth, you will crush your crosses.

Do not surrender to mysteries, enigmas, and rituals,
I want Truth and Virtue, not “isms” of any kind,
The Laws derive from Me, and when you have grown in them,
You will grow in My Facts, in order to have My Glories.

I do not Come and I do not Go, I Am the Eternal and the Present,
I have always Been and Will always Be, in you, the Patent Divine Essence,
Your presence is in Me, and I Want it to be full and mature,
Above any simulations, glorifying in Me the Eternal Life.

Abandoning the retrograde and morbid teachings
That remind of idolatrous times and filthy paganisms,
Seek Me in the Inner Temple, in Virtue and Truth,
And united with Me you will have, in Me, Glory and Freedom.

I Have Always Been, I Am and Will Be in you the Source of Clemency,
Awaiting your Holiness, in Integral Consciousness,
Because I do not want forms and adulation, but conscious children,
Children who are My collaborators, by the Union of Our Minds.

Our Father of Eternity

Sacred Origin, Divine Emanating Spirit,
Omniscient, Omnipresent and Omnipotent Father,
Whose Fundamental Laws are the summary of Love,
The Divine Virtue that eternally drives forward.

Your Holy Name is Sacred in its Essence,
It foregoes the concepts of any man,
And when man is kind, through decency,
He shall triumph with Love, because that is the purpose

Your Kingdom is Love, Intelligence and Glory,
It lies in the foundation of every spirit.
And, to blossom, man must live his history,
As all Testaments have taught us.

Your Will is the Law above all human concepts,
It neither delays nor fails, but offers the chance to atone,
And, thus, we all learn and exercise the principles,

Move up the Scale and reach the Divine Echelons.

And being above hells and human heavens,
Times and places so human and relative,
Encourage us all to cease from being simpletons,
To awaken the Love and be fascinated by the Glory.

Your bread is the Love from which Victory is made,
Because that which is worldly goes by, as pilgrims do,
And those who discover that, claim for Glory,
That vibrational union, the Sacred Destiny.

In Your Justice, Harmony represents all things,
With pain and torment, it spurs atonement,
It turns each individual into his or her own judge, pursuant to the Law,
Because solutions rise from experience.

There are trials, not temptations... And one must triumph,
And You sent us the Revelations, so all would know,
That no one will achieve the Kingdom externally,
Seeing that the Divine Equations lie within man.

So may Your Laws be fulfilled,
And Your sparks, which were emanated from You,
Shall become united, by growing in Truth,
They shall be Your Words and accomplish Sacred Missions.

Prayer to the Sacred Origin

Sacred Origin of the Universe!
Divine Cause of All effects!
Infinite are Your powers!
Absolute is Your Science!
Grant me the power to reflect Your Divine Will.
Grant me, Divine Father, the delegation of having power over malevolent spirits.
Involve me, oh Infinite Power, in Your Graces and Virtues so that my will might be a
reflection of Your Divine Justice.
Make of me, Absolute Lord, a vehicle of Your Infinite Love to those who deserve it!

Our Father of Maturity

Our Father who is Heaven, Spirit and Truth and is inside all beings and all things.
Your name is Sacred and it is so for itself, and that is how Your children will acknowledge it,
because evolution will lead them to it.
Your Kingdom is of Truth, Love and Virtue, and all will achieve it internally through deeds,
because it will not come with external signs.
Your Will will be done, and Your children will come to be Spirit and Truth.
Your Bread represents all Graces, and we render all graces, trying to distribute them among our
brothers.
We shall forgive one another in Knowledge, in Certainty and in Goodness, and turn Earth into
the Apocalyptic Celestial Jerusalem, where no one will suffer, be ignorant or in darkness.

As the Kingdom, the Power and the Glory are Yours, so it will happen, as You had announced through the prophets, Your servants.

Prayer to God

*“Bless the Lord, all his angels, you that excel in strength, that do his commandments, obeying the voice of his word.”
Psalms 103, 20.*

Emanating Origin, Omnipresent Father,
Lord of All, and of Omnipotent Love,
Who Emanates, Sustains, and Destines everything,
Through Eternal, Perfect, and Divine laws.

With You we plead, Almighty Origin,
For Your Divine Graces, of a Merciful Father,
So that Your Holy Spirits, the Messengers,
Of Your Divine Blessings, may become providers.

Providers of Peace and of Health,
Teaching TRUTH, LOVE, and VIRTUE,
So that, full of Lights, and entirely conscious,
We may live Your Simple and Omnipotent Laws.

In pain, grant us fortitude,
And in dire trials, may we triumph with nobleness,
So that, repaying debts we may progress,
Until we become Christ, in the time soon to come.

Lord, have mercy on our weaknesses,
On our failures, on these human uncertainties,
Making Your Messengers, in their actuations,
Warn and teach us, bringing ample consolation.

In Your Clemency, Divine Father, we await,
And Your Power, for Your Messengers we ask,
So that, attracting multitudes, they may move them to Your Path,
To the TRUTH THAT SETS FREE, having Your Christ as Guide.

Send Holy Messengers, oh God,
So that all may know, and there be no blemishes,
For to the Consoler You have entrusted Graces and Fortunes.
The Succor that we plead for all creatures¹.

Our Father of Intelligence

Our Father who is Heaven, Omnipresent, Omniscient and Omnipotent Divine Plenitude, the Origin, Sustenance and Destiny of Spirit and Matter, Worlds and Humanities;

Your Name is Sacred, it is so for itself, above human choices, fortunate or not, and when Your children have developed their latent Divine Virtues, and become Spirit and Truth as You are, they will be certain of it;

In Your Omnipresent, Omniscient and Omnipotent Kingdom, Truth, Love and Virtue reign, and due to Your Eternal, Perfect and Immutable Laws, Your children will develop their latent

Divine Virtues and, as Total One, they will enjoy Your Divine Glories as that is the Sacred Purpose of the Spirit;

Your Will will be done, because the relativities of Your Own Manifestation, whether Your children, still unaware, understand it or not, move in the bosom of Your Absolute Determination;

Man on Earth does not survive solely on bread, and we hope no one will be selfish, usurping or spiritually blind on the point of making others suffer misery, hunger and nakedness;

May Your children, Sacred Origin, set stupid religionisms and sectarianisms aside, and come to truly know the Truth and practise the Good and, thus, cease to make so many mistakes and commit so many crimes, for which they will have to pay to the last farthing;

Since Power, Justice and Glory prevail in Your Divine Omnipresence, Lord, make Your children acknowledge it and live it so Earth can soon become the Apocalyptic Celestial Jerusalem, free of ignorance, crimes and suffering;

Because, Lord, that is the only way through which Your Law will be lived, Your Exemplary Word will be known and imitated, and the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, the Charisms or Mediumships will have complete freedom so Your legions of angels or messengers can truly fulfil the consoling task, producing wonderful signs, prodigies and healings.

Christic Prayer

Sacred Origin of the Universe, which in Yourself You create¹, sustain and destine. Lord of Infinity, of the Laws, of lives and of virtues.

Sacred Primary Cause, where everything is, moves, and reaches its purpose.

Divine Father, You who are the Foundation, the Support, the Light, and the Glory, guide our steps so that the Law may be our Path, so that Love may be our Eternal Bread, so that Grace may be our Imperishable Consolation.

God and Our Father, who sent us the Model Christ in order to Baptise in Revelation. We pray to You, Lord, that it is extended over the Earth, because as it is Your Word, it warns, illustrates, and comforts all.

Holy Father, fill the Earth with true and good prophets or mediums, so that all may know the laws of Essence, Existence, Movement, Evolution, Responsibility, Reincarnation, Revelation, Cosmic Dwelling, and Sacred Purpose to be achieved.

Sacred Origin, allow Your Holy Messenger Spirits to infuse this knowledge: that Morals harmonise and dignify; that Love sublimates and divinises; that Revelation warns, illustrates, and comforts; that Wisdom confers authority; and that Virtue synthesises the union with Your Divine Will.

Unending Origin of the Cosmos, impels us towards Perfect Knowledge, so that we may know correctly, think well, feel lovingly, and act divinely.

As You are Spirit and Truth, and so You want Your children to be, we plead with You, Divine Father, for the necessary work opportunities.

Distance us, Lord, from all idolatry.

Free us, Holy Father, from the temptations of the world.

Give us, Lord, the strength to fight against iniquity.

Attract us, Lord, to the Kingdom of Truth, of Love, and of Virtue, the Kingdom that is in the bosom of the worlds, forms and transitions, but is above worlds, forms, and transitions.

Grant us, Divine Father, the Consciousness of Unity, so that we may feel and live the Harmonies of Infinity; and that, in so doing, oh Holy Father, we may transform the Earth into the Celestial Jerusalem, Kingdom of Peace and Blessing, and freeing the world from ignorance, darkness, and pain forever.

The Prayer of Divinists

God, I ask you for the Grace of never sinning intentionally against the TEN COMMANDMENTS!

Oh Sacred Origin, I ask you for the Grace of never blaspheming intentionally against the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, Charismas, or Mediumships!

Oh Divine Originating Cause, I ask You for the Grace of never denying, in my actions, the Divine Examples of Jesus!

Divine Father, I ask You for the Grace of never neglecting the Divine Promises contained in chapters 14, 19, 21, and 22, of the Apocalypse, the Book of the Forthcoming Events!

Oh God, I ask You for the Grace of never doubting Your Holy Angels, the Messengers of Your Teachings and Deliverers of Your Divine Blessings!

Lastly, Lord, I ask You for the Grace of never betraying myself by denying Your Existence, Your Infinite Power and the Sacred Destiny that You reserve for Your children!

OooooOooooo

Note: Those who are in need of the Peace of God, of other Divine Helps for Illnesses or any other Solutions to Problems, should use the PRAYER OF THE DIVINISTS because it goes to God and His Messengers Spirits: what matters is to deserve it.

Prayer to the Truth

Grant me, God or Divine Father, the power to know and live Your Doctrine; grant me, Lord, the Grace to be an example of conduct, an apostle of Your Sovereign Will, so I can contribute to the triumph of the Truth that divinises.

Lord, instil the feeling of respect to Your Law, to the Model Christ You sent us and to the noble cultivation of the Spiritual Gifts in the hearts of Your Children, so they do not lack the comforting communication with the Angels or Messenger Spirits. Put in their hearts the repentance for the faults they have committed and the desire to tread the path of the Doctrine of Truth, Love and Virtue.

Make them understand once and for all, Lord, that making the Truth their Religion is the only way to avoid suffering, the only way to develop the Inner God, the latent Divine Virtues, in a shorter period of time.

Prayer to Jesus Christ

Jesus, Divine Friend, Word of the Eternal, we plead with You for the help of the legions of messengers.

Synthesis of all truths, as the Planetary Christ, in You we learn the laws of Origin, Evolutionary process, and Sacred Purpose.

From the evolutionary stage in which we are, we consider what is below us on the scale of evolution, praying for those who, throughout millennia, will walk towards the state of individual consciousness.

We also pray, Planetary Lord, visualizing the christic fulfilment, the achievement of Unity, following the immortal paths of Your true, loving, and fair orientation as an Unmistakable Master.

In Your Divine Example, Jesus, we acknowledge the respect that we owe the Eternal, Perfect, and Immutable Principles of our Father, the Sacred Origin of All.

In Your Spiritual Resurrection, oh Divine Friend, we learn the lesson of the final resurrection of all the children of the Most High.

In Your Baptism of Revelation, Lord, we learn the importance of the Spiritual Messengers of Good, whose teachings warn, illustrate, and comfort.

And we plead, oh Jesus, with Your Wise Ministry for a new and glorious Pentecost to be made in all Humanity, so that, by learning from Your Messengers, men may become good children of the Divine Father and faithful friends of their brothers.

Oh, Celestial Benefactor, place the notion of Responsibility in the Conscience of those protected by You, so that they may see themselves as judges of their own causes, learning to command their own thoughts and deeds.

Lord, uproot from all Minds, the sectarian, idolatrous and pagan, ritualistic and simulated tendencies, and cause to spring up in them the Certainty of Truth, Love, and Virtue, as being what liberates the spirit.

Master of masters, infuse in the souls, Your brothers, who still go about the lower planes of life, with the sentiment of Simplicity, which makes one acknowledge equality before the Laws of God, Our Common Father.

Celestial Conductor, deposit in each Heart a small drop of Love, so that these hearts may seek in deeds of Fraternity the Path to Heaven, abandoning, once and for all, religionisms that retard the evolutionary march of the spirits.

Lamb of God, make Your brothers acknowledge, in the Infinite Creation, in the Worlds and in Humanities, the Living Temple of the Creator¹ where we all should live in the State of Prayer.

Divine Friend, place in all Consciences the flame of Truth and Virtue, so that they may perceive the importance of Freedom.

The Prayer of the Apostles

Sacred Origin, God or Father, Omnipresent, Omniscient, and Omnipotent. As Your child, a depositary of Your Divine Virtues, in order to awaken them and become total one, I must know and live Your Teachings and Your Graces. Give me strength, Divine Father, so that I do not weaken in face of the difficulties of life, and do not become proud, petulant, or arrogant when the passing fortunes of the World are favouring me.

Jesus, you who have lived the Function of the Model and Modeller Christ, Example of Conduct and Outpourer of the Spirit of Gifts and Signs on all the flesh, from You I await the exemplifying presence, whatever the cost may be, so that I never allow the TRUTH to bend before any simulacra, under any pretext. Help me, Divine Model, so that Your Example may be the Gospel of my life and I never become an obstacle in the Path of Truth.

Holy Angels or Messenger Spirits! Just as you had been ascending and descending on the Model and Modeller Word producing those great signs and prodigies, those wonderful healings, I await your presence and your help, not according to my will, but according to whatever God designates, because I admit my relativity, my failures before Your Divine Justice. In any circumstance, whether I merit more, less or nothing at all, I thank You for Your presence and inspiration, so that I may walk the Path of Truth, of Love, and of Virtue, which is the Essence of the Gospel, the path to Self-Divinization, the glorious Divine Union.

Opening Prayer

We address our yearnings to the Sacred Origin, God and Divine Father, as humble servants of the Sublime Doctrine of the Path, taught and applied by Jesus, the Exemplary Christ of Conduct, to beseech the Graces we may deserve.

Grant us, Sacred Origin, the help of the Messenger Legions; send us, Divine Father, the Light of Truth, so that, based on the practices of the doctrine connected to the Patriarchs, the Prophets, the Model Christ and the Apostles, we may work for the Restoration of the True Christianity, the Initiatic Trail that leads to the divinization of the spirit.

Sacred Origin, grant Your children the Grace of a NEW PENTECOST so that, instilled with the GIFTS OF THE HOLY SPIRIT, mediumships or charisms, they may come to know Your Holy Designs and that, with the signs and prodigies arising from them, they may infuse Earth with true evangelic teachings.

Forgive, Lord, the ignorance and the weaknesses of those of Your children who are still unaware, neglectful and thoughtless.

Steer Your children away, Lord, from the temptations of pride, vanity, jealousy and all evils that derive from ignorance that so much blemish the spirit and weaken it at the hard task of being a servant of the Truth, Love and Virtue.

Inspire Your children, Lord, to KNOW THE TRUTH AND TO PRACTISE THE GOOD, because out of that no one is Christian, and no one develops the INNER CHRIST, which is the SACRED PURPOSE OF EXISTENCE.

Holy Father, instil the feeling of respect for the Eternal, Perfect and Immutable Truths in Your children, so that, by changing their conduct, they can turn Earth into a World of Peace and Good Fortune, free of ignorance, mistakes, despair and tears.

Divine Psalm

God is my Divine Origin;
His Unpolluted Justice is my shield;
His Divine Gifts constitute my divine grace;
His 10 Commandments constitute my life programme;
His Holy Angels are my companions on the evolutionary journey;
His Truths are my Truths, son that I am;
His Love constitutes my sanctifying task;
His Divine Virtues will be Virtues of the son that I am;
His Sacred Reason for Existing will also be mine.

Prayer to Bezerra de Menezes

We plead with You, Father of Infinite Goodness and Justice, for the graces of Jesus Christ, through Bezerra de Menezes and his legions of companions. May they assist us, Lord, consoling the afflicted, healing those who deserve it, comforting those who have trials and expiations to go through, enlightening those who desire to know the Truth and helping all those who appeal to Your Infinite Love.

Jesus, Divine Bearer of Grace and of Truth, extend Your gifted hands in succour of those who acknowledge You as the Faithful and Prudent Provider; do this, Divine Model, through Your consoling legions, Your Holy Spirits, so that Faith⁴ is elevated, Hope⁴ increased, Goodness expanded, and Love may triumph over all things.

Bezerra de Menezes, Apostle of Good and of Peace, friend of the humble and the sick, move your friendly phalanxes in benefit of those who suffer physical or spiritual ailments. Holy Spirits, worthy workers of the Lord, spread graces and healings over suffering humanity so that the creatures¹ may become friends of Peace and of Knowledge, of Harmony and of Forgiveness, sowing the Divine Examples of Jesus Christ throughout the world.

Prayer to Mary

Gentle daughter of the Eternal Father, succor those who wander the lower corners of life, so that the desire for Knowledge, Certainty, and Goodness may blossom in them, leaving aside idolatries, paganisms, ritualisms, and all inferior forms of spiritual cult.

Tutelary angel of the legions that rescue in darkness and in places of pain, attend to the clamours of those who, repentant, long to find again the Path of the Truth that sets free.

Sweet Messenger of Love, pour out your maternal tenderness on anguished hearts so that they may rise up to the heights of the redeeming work.

Elected Lady, inspire the feeling of Truth, of Love, and of Virtue in the hearts of all those who tend to the follies of the world, so they do not descend to the places of weeping and grinding of teeth.

Lift up, oh Lady, from the gloomy abysses, all who erred because of religious fanaticism.

Intercede, oh placid star, for those who, having forgotten the Law and having been oblivious of Jesus Christ, have plunged into the places of shadows and pain.

Oh tenderness, put the sentiment of purity in all feminine hearts, so that they may turn into true guardian angels.

Be the light, oh Mary, of those eyes that cannot see.

Succor, oh Lady, those who weaken along the paths of life.

Hear, oh Symbol of Mothers, the voices of those who cannot speak.

Dry all tears, oh sweet sister, of those who suffer from lack of mercy.

Dominator of passions, be the guardian angel of those who fear slipping in the alleys of sin.

Consoler of the distressed, anoint with the Balsam of Love those whose hearts are afflicted.

Guide the steps, oh sweet friend, of those who tend to get discouraged in the face of the tortures of the world.

Deposit, oh Mary, in all hearts, the feeling of equality before the laws that rule the Infinite Universe.

Lead to the portal of the Truth, oh blameless one, those who are wandering about in the paths of untruth and crime.

Wrap your blue mantle, oh Mary, around all those who seek the Eternal, Perfect, and Immutable Truths of God, through the Divine Modelling of Jesus Christ.

Point the way, oh luminous star, to the Testament of Morals, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue, so that all the children of the Most High may find, once and for all, the open arms of the Divine Friend.

How to Proceed in Order to Obtain Fluidised or Energised Water

Separate a white vessel, a one-litter bottle or a glass.

Fill it with clean water.

If you cover it or put a lid on it, do so with a white cloth, not a cork.

Read the PRAYER FOR FLUIDIZATION OF WATER.

It is advisable to read the PRAYER TO BEZERRA DE MENEZES.

When you drink the water, in small sips, think about God and the Physician Guides.

When the container is half-full, do not allow it to empty. Fill it again.

For sick people, the water should be prepared only for them and not for all.

Know that, as the Angels or Messenger Spirits place necessary elements into the water, you should not be surprised if it takes on a taste or different colour when you drink it.

Prayer for Fluidization of Water

I request of God, the Omnipresent, Omniscient, and Omnipotent Origin, and of the Planetary Christ, strength for the Angelic or Messenger Legions, so that they may fight against Evil, in whatever form it may present, and vanquish it.

As there is no merit apart from respect for Truth, Love, and Virtue, I promise to devote my efforts to live the Law of God, comprehend and imitate the Exemplary Word, and nobly cultivate

the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, Charisms, or Mediumships, without which there can be no Consoling Revelation.

I pray to God, who sent the Model Word to deliver the Glorious Pentecost or the Outpouring of Mediumistic Gifts on all the flesh, so that Humanity may have truly worthy mediators, who will give freely what they have freely received, nurturing true respect for the Doctrine of the Path.

As an incarnate, subject to needs, diseases, pain, afflictions, and also subject to physical death and responsibility before the Divine Justice, I plead for the gift of good spiritual discernment, as I plead for energies and fluids for the body to be deposited in this water.

As one who is so needful and prays, I am thankful to God, to Angelical and Rescuer Legions and to my Spirit Guide or Guardian Angel.

Prayer to Mary Magdalene

Sacred Origin, God or Divine Father, Origin, Sustenance, and Destiny of all things and all people, the Spirit and the Matter, the Fundamental Ruling Laws and all that exists, whether known or not by us, Your Children crowded on Earth.

We know, Divine Father, that in the order of the Spirits and of the Worlds, there are those more and those less evolved, for although being One the Origin and One the Purpose, for all things and all people, the Law of Movement, Evolution, and Reintegration into Your Unity or Divinity rules and this is the Sacred Purpose of Existence.

We are conscious, Divine Father, of those Words of Yours, Commanders of the Galaxies, Groups of Planetary Systems, Systems and Worlds, where Your Children live in the flesh and out of the flesh, exert activities and so they awaken Your Divine Virtues, of which they are all normal vessels.

We know, Divine Father, that all Planetary Humanity has Its Tutelary Word, Its Faithful and Prudent Provider, the Divine Link between Your more Elevated Commands and those Immediate Echelons, who give closer assistance to those who are pilgrims in the incarnation and in the lower spiritual kingdoms.

Divine Father, it is because of this knowledge, and inspired by desires for fraternal work in the bosom of the Sublime Doctrine of the Path that we plead for strength and opportunities to Your Servant Mary Magdalene, so that she may help us in the bosom of Your Divine Justice, over which no one will pass.

And to you, Mary Magdalene, immortal example of repentance for errors committed, dedication to the Incarnate Word and to the Evangelizing Task, and a model of abnegation of worldly goods, we make our fraternal appeal so that, in the sphere of the Law of God, of the Exemplary Christ and of the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, you may cooperate in the task we have committed ourselves of coming to know the Truth and of doing Good more and more.

Prayer of the Old Black Men

To the Sacred Origin of All we appeal, from the deepest part of our Conscience, as a sign of reverence for Truth, Love and Virtue, proposing to cooperate with the Legions of the Old Black Men, Indians, Hindus and “Caboclos”, on the tasks they are called to perform in the Doctrinal Order.

The Christ we invoke, as the Planetary Director and Lord of the Seven Echelons in which Earthly Humanity is distributed, composed of the incarnate and the discarnate, wishing to offer efficient and fraternal collaboration in defence of Truth and of Justice, against those who, opposing the Sacred Objectives of Life, give themselves over to acts that contradict the Law of God.

Conscious of the integrity of the Divine Justice, we affirm the most faithful and intense observance of the Commandments of the Law, according to the Divine Example of the Exemplary Word, for all invocative effects. Above alternatives, it will constitute a barrier against Evil, in any

sense in which it is presented, regardless of where it comes from, whomever it may be against, as long as it exists in defence of Truth, of Good, and of Goodness.

Consequently, may the kind Old Black Men be granted to reflect in their work, the wise and holy designs of those who, translating the Divine Tutelage of the Planetary Christ, so determine from the High Spheres of Life.

May the legions of Indians, simple, spontaneous, and brave, always wonderfully linked to exuberant nature, act under the benevolent and rigorous direction of the High Mentors of the Planetary Life. Fighting for Order and for Good, for progress in the bosom of Love, may they receive from God the due graces.

May the numerous legions of Hindus, profoundly connected to the most remote Civilizations of the Planet, taking part, therefore, in the High Courts of Terrestrial Hierarchy, be granted by the Planetary Lord the appropriate opportunities so that they enforce, sustain, and impose the Supreme Authority. At this cyclic time in which Earth transits from one Era to another, may the human Minds receive the emanations of Purity and of Wisdom in order to feel the Divine Appeals of the Christ in favour of the Holy Designs of the loving Father, which is the divinization of all His children.

May the legions of “Caboclos”, humble and kind, so much linked to those who are pilgrims in incarnation for expiations, missions and trials, involve, protect, and sustain all people, as long as they strive for the sake of Morals, of Love, of Revelation, of Wisdom, and of Virtue, since out of this Doctrinal Order there is no Gospel.

Divinist Prayer

Oh, grant me, Sacred Originating Cause, God or Divine Father, the power to live Your Law, so that I might contribute to the sanctification of life!

Bestow on me the power, Lord, to flee from corrupt religionisms, sectarianisms, and morbid factionisms that have so much deviated Your children from the Right Path, creating the Evil that has spread so vastly throughout the World!

Illumine, Lord, through Your Holy Messengers, the conscience of those who are wrong, the enemies of Truth, so that they might repent and acknowledge that TRUTH IS GOOD, and, in so doing, may return to the Doctrine that You sent to Your children, which is to simply live the Law, imitate the Exemplary Word, and nobly cultivate the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, which is to give Freely the Fruits of the Grace Received, as it is Your Will!

The Kingdom of God

THE KINGDOM OF GOD IS NOT USELESS CHATTER.

THE KINGDOM OF GOD IS NOT COUNTERFEIT.

THE KINGDOM OF GOD IS KNOWN TRUTH.

THE KINGDOM OF GOD IS PRACTISED LOVE.

THE KINGDOM OF GOD IS ACCUMULATED VIRTUE.

THE KINGDOM OF GOD IS IN EACH ONE.

IT IS UP TO EACH ONE TO LET IT BLOSSOM.

THERE IS A SACRED PURPOSE FOR EVERYTHING.

LEARN WITH THE EVERLASTING GOSPEL.

SEE APOCALYPSE 14, VERSE 6.

Prayer to the Guardian Angel

Divine Father, Sacred Omnipresent, Omniscient, and Omnipotent Origin, Originating Cause of the Spirit and of the Matter, of the Worlds and of Humanities, and of the Fundamental Ruling Laws from the most Absolute to the most relative.

Sacred Origin, aware of being Your child, bearer of Potential Divine Virtues to be blossomed through the evolutionary process, in incarnations and disincarnations, facing dangers and multiple difficulties, running the risk of committing compromising faults before Your Divine Justice, with You I plead, Divine Father, for the Grace of having communion with my Guardian Angel, the spirit nominated by You to be the inspirer of the best thoughts, the noblest sentiments, so that I, who am capable of compromising digressions, may find the Right Path, may live Your Moral Law, the imitation of the Exemplary Word that You sent us, and the noble cultivation of the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, Charisms, or Mediumships, the vehicles of communication of the Angels or Messenger Spirits, Your servants, those who produce extra signs and prodigies, healings and marvellous assistance.

And with you, my Guardian Angel, faithful friend for all hours, counsellor in moments of uncertainty and possible deviations, I plead for the assistance of sublime and unmistakable inspirations. As I am conscious of how deficient the incarnate condition is, I appeal to your capacity for tolerance and forgiveness, albeit promising with determination to try to make correct choices, understand and live your inspirations.

Grounded on the Divine Graces of God, by means of your sublime inspirations, I promise to improve my knowledge and feelings in order to be able to fulfil the ordinance of the Divine Counsellor, which is to BEAR WORTHY FRUIT THROUGH EXAMPLE, the only route that leads to the Sacred Purpose, which is Reintegration into the Sacred Origin.

ooooOoooo

Can the person who is always placing the commandments of men in place of those of God, or denying or twisting the Significance of the Exemplary Word, or hiding the texts that teach about the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, Charisms, or Mediumships count on the intercession of the Guardian Angel?

Prayer to André Luís

“After recovering, Judas was asked to provide excellent reports; he was also assigned Head of the Medical Aid Group, and it is important to acknowledge not only the law of recovery, but also the support to the great aid service.”

We plead with you, Divine Father, through Jesus Christ, our Divine Model, for the Grace of granting us spiritual guidance by André Luís and his workmates.

We plead with You, Word-Christ, Planetary Lord and Celestial Outpourer of the Spirit on all the flesh, for the blessings of Love You devote to your smaller brothers. And we beg, Lord, that this blessing follows the Moulds You revealed to the world when You were in the flesh, searching for the little ones, those who appealed to You because of their wounds, physical disabilities, spiritual compressions and all sorts of infirmities.

Descend, once again, Lord, to the mists of this lower world, through the services of André Luís and his fellow workers, to hand out spiritual gifts to all children of God, Your brothers and pupils who, through their desire to improve morally and intellectually, may come to deserve it.

With you, André Luís and the devoted servants of God’s Sovereign Will, which is filtered through Jesus Christ, we plead for spiritual guidance, concerning Health, Peace and Good Fortune, everything consonant to the law of Cause and Effect; may the Divine Justice be done, so everyone may learn that no one will ever pass over the Law.

Wishing you, abnegating servants of Truth, of Good and of Goodness, the Graces of the Divine Father and the Planetary Christ, we await your precious assistance so that, through your help, we may always be vigilant so as not to fall into temptation, and be able to assist our brothers in their evolutionary walk.

Being aware that there is a Sacred Purpose to be reached, we substantiate our desire to make progress; and acknowledging that one must Give in order to Receive, we plead for the good fortune to be able to be useful to our brothers in need, acting as instruments of your wonderful work of assistance.”

The Redemption of Judas

Ancient soldier of political armies,
With flaming Ideals in his list of tasks,
Suffers a setback and goes through rough times,
And comes with Jesus, the Celestial Beacon.

He brings mature ballasts in his Karma,
Sad marks from days gone by...
He falls again in harsh conditions,
Trades Heaven for deeds without merit.

In Palestine the rebellion is plotted,
It is the materialistic greatness of the moment!
They want freedom, a liberated Nation,
Aiming to push Jesus away.

Once Jesus was gone, they would use the people,
So thought Judas, the imprudent ...
They would attack the strong, burning hatred,
And then return to Jesus, the Merciful...

He said to the Sanhedrin – Do not touch Him!
And they, cunningly, consented...
What happened, you all know,
Because promises were not kept!

Judas, betrayed, made complaints
And heard terrifying things...
Here's the weak man suffering
And saying - I should die!
He dies and pays in lives ...
Continues praying for cruel punishments...
Burnt in Joan, his many debts
Are redeemed and he is rewarded!

He comes back to life and continues,
Takes up work in the lands of the South,
Estácio de Sá, comes back to fight,
Wins in the nation of the Southern Cross.

Later he returns as Cruz,
And his first name is Osvaldo,
Victorious in life, thanks to Jesus,
He leaves the flesh renowned.

When he leaves the flesh, he reappears in Life,

Contemplates the Earth and does it for love...
He prays to Heaven and finds solace,
It is Jesus who says - Get to work!

He then begins to perform the celestial work ...
Joins the group and starts healing!
What is more, extends the Consoler,
Writes a Series, which brings joy to all!

And so it is, thanks to Jesus,
Who gave him blessed mediumship;
He spreads the Doctrine, which is Light,
Because He is André, and also Luís.

Bow down, oh brothers of the journey,
Before the liberating reincarnation!
Prick up your ears, listen to the fanfare,
Embrace Spiritism, the consoling Grace!

The Prayer of the Walker

We know, Omnipresent, Omniscient, Omnipotent Sacred Origin, that everything comes from You, everything moves and reaches the Sacred Purpose in You, because apparent or relative freedom operates in the bosom of Your Absolute Determinism.

We know, Sacred Origin, that you have sent a Moral Law to Your children, a Code of Divine Morals, over which no one will ever pass, because it is the moral meaning of life, that which distinguishes Good from Evil in conduct, towards Your Fundamental Ruling Laws and towards our neighbour.

We know, Sacred Origin, that you promised the Outpouring of the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, Charisms or Mediumships on all the flesh, on all Your children, so Your Angels or Messenger Spirits could manifest their consoling presence, speaking in different tongues, producing signs that were seen as miracles, performing wonderful healings, proving the immortality of the spirit, pointing out the responsibility for our actions and making us understand reincarnation as the redeeming and evolutionary valve of Your children.

We acknowledge, Sacred Origin, Your Omnipresence, Omniscience and Omnipotence, just as we consider Your teachings and Your Graces, especially the Glorious Pentecost, which marked the moment in the History of earthly Humanity when the Revelation became public, as a consoling blessing for Your children.

However, Sacred Origin, recognizing the vastness of human faults, the abundance of terrible deviations practised by men, contriving simulations, selling idolatries, imposing blasphemies on Your less enlightened children, we also plead with You for the Grace of better discernment, so lies are never mistaken for the Truth, hypocrisy for Love and sectarian fanaticism for Virtue.

Sublime Invocation

“And whatever you ask the Father in my name, I will do, so that the Father may be glorified in the son. If you ask anything in my name, I will do it” - Jesus.

Any person can and should imagine what can or cannot be obtained through Prayer. Jesus refers to what is relative and possible. He does not refer to exaggeration and absurdities, as “WHATEVER YOU ASK” may lead some people to believe; people who do not understand the

REASONS of the Divine Justice and the hierarchical circumstances of the Planet; this Planet, which is very low and which is the dwelling of spirits who are committed to the same Divine Justice. Based on the intelligence of what has just been explained, we remember the following invocation:

To the Sacred Origin of all things and all beings we address our thoughts, as humble servants, to ask for the Grace we may deserve.

Grant us, Sacred Origin, in the name of Jesus, the Divine Model Christ, the help of the powerful Spiritual Legions; grant us, Divine Father, the Light of the Spirit, so that, based on the practices of the doctrine connected to the Patriarchs, the Prophets, the Model Christ and the Apostles of all times, we may work for the Restoration of the Sublime Doctrine of the Path, the Way that leads to the Truth that divinises.

Sacred Origin, help us with the task of awakening the Gifts of the Spirit, the mediumships, so we can help others with those Graces Determined by Your Divine Justice.

Forgive our weaknesses, Divine Father.

Rid us, Lord, of the temptations of selfishness, pride and vanity.

Increase in Your servants the desire to understand the Truth and to practise the Good, Lord, as that is the only way we shall be disciples of the Model Christ.

Lord, make the Gifts of the Holy Spirit be manifested in Humanity, so the spirits, Your envoys, servants of the Truth, Love and Virtue, can spread Your Graces, clamouring people towards Your Eternal, Perfect and Immutable Truths.

Prayer for the Child

We know, Lord, that you have given the Planet to Your children so that, through it, they could make the evolutionary climb or the development of the latent Divine Virtues until they become Spirit and Truth, and reintegrate into Your Glorious Unity. Unfortunately, Lord, through the ignorance of some and the evil of others, Your children have turned the Planet into a field of disagreements, hatred and crime, where children have always been the greatest victims.

We know that You sent us a Supreme Document, or Moral Law, which commanded that there should be no crimes among brothers; however, Your children have changed Your Commandments for simulations, idolatries, ruses or criminal scapulars, filling the Planet with blasphemies, straying people from the Right Path, turning them into victims of their own mistakes.

We know that You sent an Exemplary Word, full of Truth and Grace, gentle and humble at heart, made in the image of tolerance, renouncement and forgiveness, and that, as He had LIMITLESS Gifts of the Holy Spirit, He produced great physical healings, but always regarding spiritual healing as more important than all motivations. However, Lord, the ignorance of some and the evil of others made Him the doormat of all religious malice and exploitation, starting, from the cradle, to stray people from the Doctrine of the Path, making them be unaware of the meaning of Your Divine Model.

We know, Lord, that you instilled Your children with the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, Charisms or Mediumships, the means of the Consoling Revelation, and that when it was time for them to be put to general use, or used by all the flesh, it was to Your Model Word that You entrusted the sublime task of delivering the Outpouring of Gifts, the Glorious Pentecost.. Unfortunately, Lord, politicasters and blaspheming men, have been founding religions and clerisies, imposing idolatries, selling simulations and calling the Gifts of the Holy Spirit and their signs and prodigies things of the devil. They have also been hiding the biblical texts that explain Your Gifts to those less enlightened and thereby causing great evil, because once Revelation is eliminated, ignorance triumphs, materialism progresses, brutality reigns, depravation and abominations are established, and that creates terrible karma, straying children from the Right Path, preparing them for an inglorious future, filled with weeping and grinding of teeth.

Under such painful circumstances, Lord, with such terrible dangers surrounding people, where children are the greatest victims, we plead with You, in the name of Your Moral Law, Your Exemplary Word and Your Charismatic Gifts, that Your Angelic or Messengers Legions impose themselves, reminding adults of the fundamental duty to put a stop to these terrible deviations, creating a World without hatred, without crimes, without immorality and dreadful examples.

Prayer of Infallibility

We are conscious, Lord God and Divine Father, of what You sent through the Great Initiates, such as Rama, Orpheus, the 35 Buddhas, Hermes, Krishna, Zoroaster, Pythagoras;

We are conscious, Divine Originating Cause, that when it was time to Generalise the Grace of the Consoling Revelation, You sent Your Angels or Messenger Spirits to the Hebrew Patriarchs, promising the Integral Doctrine to be concluded in stages along the millennia, according to the development of Your children's capacity to assimilate it;

We are conscious, Absolute Lord, Spirit and Truth, Omnipresent, Omniscient and Omnipotent, of what Moses, the Prophets, Jesus and the Apostles did, by not revealing everything but pointing to the Promises of the Apocalypse;

We are conscious, Lord, of the warning left by Jesus: "I have yet many more things to say to you, but you cannot bear them now";

We are conscious, Sacred Originating Cause, of what You promised in chapters 12, 14, 19, 21 and 22 of the Apocalypse, preparing everything for the period known as A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH, to come after the terrible cleansing at the end of the second millennium²;

We are conscious, Absolute Lord, that the part delivered to Jesus is the Code of Conduct, because it teaches that the TEN COMMANDMENTS should be lived, that the Exemplary Word should be imitated, and that the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, Charisms or Mediumships, must deserve absolute respect, because they are the means of communication of the Angels or Messenger Spirits;

We are conscious, Lord and Divine Father, that spurious clergies have corrupted everything, imposing stupid dogmas, ridiculous rituals, clownish clothing and gestures and despotic politicasters on kings, peoples and nations;

We are conscious, Omnipresent Divine Being, that the end of the second millennium will mark an unmistakable time for Humanity, because of what You promised, especially in chapters 12, 19 and 14 of the Apocalypse, with the delivery of the EVERLASTING GOSPEL, the Unmistakable Final Warning;

We are conscious, Lord, that the enemies of Your Doctrine will be crushed; we appeal to Your Angelic or Messenger Legions to defend us against the enemies of Truth, Love and Virtue, be they incarnate or discarnate;

And, Lord, since no one can DEVELOP THE INNER GOD except through THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE TRUTH AND THE PRACTICE OF THE GOOD, we plead with You for this grace: that we make speeches about LOVE shorter, and that we put all our efforts at the service of human GOODNESS!

Prayer of Those Who Have Come to the Knowledge

We have, Lord God, Omnipresent Origin, come to the knowledge that You are Spirit, Divine Essence, Originating Cause of all Effects;

We have come to the knowledge, Lord, that You Reveal Yourself as Spirit and Matter, Worlds and Humanities, and that, at the end of the relative cycle, all is reintegrated into You, because everything comes from Spirit and Truth, and to Spirit and Truth everything will return;

We have come to the knowledge, Lord, that Your Children are the regular heirs to Your Divine Virtues, and that, through Space and Time of the Worlds and of Humanities, of incarnations and

disincarnations, facing all kinds of vicissitudes, they must reach the Sacred Purpose by developing the Latent Divine Virtues, which we usually refer to as Inner God;

We have come to the knowledge that through Angels or Your children who have their Latent Virtues blossomed, and through so many other of Your children who are gifted with Intermediary Gifts, you sent the Supreme Warning, the Irrevocable Law of God, over which no one will ever pass, because any deviations will have to be paid to the last farthing;

We have come to the knowledge, Lord, that You sent an Exemplary Word, an Alpha and Omega, or that which represents precisely what comes from You, in Spirit and Matter, and to You shall return as SPIRIT and TRUTH;

We have come to the knowledge, Lord, that You delivered Intermediary Spiritual Gifts, or Mediumships, referred to in the Bible as the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, so that the incarnate and discarnate would not lack the consoling opportunities for contact;

We know, Lord, that, for Your children to have knowledge of doctrinal values of such Gifts, You sent Two Baptisms of Gifts, one through Moses and another through Jesus, as we have read in the Book of Numbers, chapter 11, and in the Book of Acts, chapters 1 and 2;

We have come to the knowledge, Lord, that as Moses and Jesus did not tell us all about the Doctrine, we should look for the complement in chapters 12, 19, 14, 21 and 22, of the Apocalypse;

And we have come to the knowledge, Lord, that such FINAL INFORMATION is promised in the Apocalypse under the name EVERLASTING GOSPEL, and that, Lord, everything is exposed in the Book EVERLASTING GOSPEL AND PRODIGIOUS PRAYERS.

So, Lord God and Divine Father, we are at Your Disposal, and at Your Apostles' disposal, to try to prepare Your children that crowd the Planet, those who will come to inherit the Earth of future cycles, for the apocalyptic period known as A NEW HEAVEN AND A NEW EARTH;

And we have come, Lord, to the most intelligent conclusion, which is to appeal to Your Absolute Power so as not to stray. Grant us, Lord, the Grace of the Charisms and the Presence of the Angels, or Your wisest and most faithful children, lucid and generous, capable of testifying the Law of God to be lived, the Model Word to be imitated, and the Mediumistic Gifts to be nobly cultivated.

Prayer of Father Josephs

Omnipresent Sacred Origin, God and Divine Father, we plead with You, through the Planetary Christ, Your Faithful and Prudent Provider, for the helping grace of Your Messenger Legions.

Lord, due to our spiritual and moral inferiority, we frequently make mistakes, acting against the orders of Your Commandments.

As we are weak and defective, Divine Father, we often neglect the respect owed to the Divine Model of Conduct, delivered to Humanity crowded on Earth by Him, who, being the Planetary Constructor Word, also incarnated to leave in the World the example of everything that comes from You and to You will return one day, as Spirit and Truth or Total One.

Because of ignorance, Lord, even more than because of evil, we blaspheme against the Gifts of the Holy Spirit, the Means of communication of Your Angels, the Messenger Spirits, at times ignoring the biblical texts that talk about them with supreme reality, at other times straying other brothers from getting to know them, and at others giving them the most mistaken interpretations to cover unfortunate human dogmas, mistakes that benefit evil intentions or cunning conventionalisms.

We now know, Lord, that Your Doctrine delivered to Humanity by Your Exemplary Word is based on the living of Your Law, the Divine Model of Your Model Word and on the noble cultivation of Your Gifts, whose generalisation started with the Glorious Pentecost, as it is divinely recorded in the Book of Acts of the Apostles.

Lord, we now know that we can never develop Your Latent Divine Virtues in ourselves so that one day we can reintegrate into Your Divine Unity, out of Your Teachings and Your Graces, where

Your Law, Your Exemplary Word and Your Spiritual or Mediumistic Gifts, the means of the Consoling Revelation, shine.

Sacred Origin, welcome once again the prayers of Your children, who are still immersed in spiritual and moral inferiority, but already quite aware of Your Fundamental Ruling Laws, and therefore, eager to do what is right, to follow the Sublime Doctrine of the Path, which is above religions, sects and any human concepts.

Divine Father, in light of the troubles found in the carnal journey, the alluvium of dangers offered by the World, we plead for the help of Your Messenger Legions, those Angels who, during the incarnation of the Model Word, ascended and descended on Him, doing wonderful deeds, producing signs and prodigies, performing healings and testimonies to Your Divine and Immortal Doctrine.

The Prayer of the Servant

Sacred Origin of All, Infinite Cause of Infinite Effects.

I want to drink knowledge in Your Eternal, Perfect and Immutable Designs, so that my thoughts and feelings can be virtuous, and my deeds can be a testimony to Your Omniscience.

In this world of imperfections and suffering, grant me the power to control my impulses, to steer my inclinations in the right direction so I can be a guide to the brothers who are even less conscious than I am.

May I be able to control my lower tendencies and passions, to truly become a servant of the Truth that sets free and the Virtue that glorifies.

I trust Your Law and Your Justice and so I await, oh Lord, for the delegation of power over incarnate or discarnate evil creatures; that I may, if it befits Your Holy Designs, teach them and steer them in the right direction, because, after all, we are all children of Your Infinite Love, and destined to the Holy Purpose, which is the Christic Grade.

Oh Divine Father! For the Glory of Jesus Christ, Your Word on this Planet, I plead for the grace of Work; may my life be a route of truths sown and goodness distributed, so that I may be worthy of being Your child. Being aware that each will be rewarded according to their deeds, I wish to make the Truth, Good and Goodness my Religion.

Oh, Being of all Beings! Lord of Infinity and of Eternity! Grant me the opportunity to understand increasingly more, so I can more and more bear worthy fruit through example, with the purpose to hasten the evolution of this Humanity; may this world of imperfect beings and sufferers soon come to be one of the happy dwellings of Your Infinite Creation¹.

I pray, oh Divine Father, for all Your children! Recognizing one single Divine Origin, one single Evolutionary process, one single Sacred Purpose, I wish for the grace of Your Justice, in order to, in Your Holy Name, invite all to know what is right, to feel good and to act with dignity, so that, Lord, everyone will come to be above worlds, forms and transitions, as soon as possible.

Oh, Supreme Spirit, Divine Essence that Manifests, Sustains and Destines all! It is in Your Bosom of Light, Glory and Power that we immerse our thoughts and feelings, so we can be thankful for Your Divine Paternity.

And through Your Graces, Lord, make this child of Yours a loyal disciple of the Sublime Doctrine, whose principles are Morals, Love, Revelation, Wisdom and Virtue.

Prayer to the Holy Spirit (Divine Messengery)

“THE SPIRITISTS’ BIBLE and THE SPIRITISTS’ NEW TESTAMENT sum up all Bibles of Humanity, teaching everything about the communicability of angels, spirits or souls in order to warn, illustrate and comfort the incarnate children of God.”

We address the Sacred Origin, as Extremely Loving Father that He is, to ask for His Divine Blessings to all His children who are devoted to Truth, Love and Virtue, with the purpose of improving themselves and their brothers in Origin, Evolutionary process and Sacred Purpose.

To Our Lord Jesus Christ, we plead, as the Celestial Baptiser in Revelation that He is, to define and bless the work of all those spirits who, completely convinced of the Truth, Love and Virtue, work as servants of Good and Goodness, seeking to benefit brothers with the wonderful gifts of Spiritual Guidance.

And we address you, Legions of the Lord, promising to fulfil our duties with the Law of God and the Divine Example of Jesus Christ, hence above religionisms, sectarianisms, truncations and human inhibitions, so we come to love God in Spirit and Truth.

As a consequence, we expect from you all the help that is in accord with the Holy Designs of God:

Teachings for those who wish to learn;

Truth for those who wish to be free;

Love for those who honour doing Good;

Revelations for those who augur the eternal, perfect and immutable truths of Our Divine Father;

Virtue for all those who wish to fight their own vices;

Friendship for those who feel like practising Goodness;

Certainty for those who doubt the Sacred Paternity;

Work for those who need to make progress;

Renouncement for the selfish;

Affection for the violent;

Health, Peace and Good fortune for all those who have made themselves worthy of it, because you are the distributors of God, through the Sublime Authority of the Planetary Christ.

The Spiritist Creed

I believe in God, Omniscient, Omnipotent, and Omnipresent Divine Essence, who emanates, sustains, and destines all things in Himself;

I believe in the Planetary Christ, a son of God like all the others, but christified by evolution, deserving for this reason the Earthly Planetary Directorship;

I believe in the mediumistic conception of Mary; in the mediumistic signs and prodigies of Jesus; in the Spiritual Resurrection of Jesus; in the Outpouring of the Spirit on all the flesh just as exposed in Acts, chapters one, two, seven, ten, and nineteen;

I believe, therefore, in the Consoler or Holy Spirit, also called Truth, which means the Divine Messengery, the communication of the angels, spirits, or souls, whose purpose is to warn, illustrate and comfort the incarnate;

I believe in the Sublime Doctrine lived by Jesus, the Planetary Christ, whose foundations are Morals, Love, Revelation, Wisdom, and Virtue;

I believe in the ten basic truths that are Divine Essence, Existence, Immortality, Movement, Evolution, Responsibility, Reincarnation, Revelation, Cosmic Dwelling, and the Sacred Purpose;

I believe that in God everything is Eternal, Perfect, and Immutable, and therefore He rules all by Law and Justice; and in God there has never been room for religionisms, sectarianisms, fantasies, simulations, and idolatries;

I believe that the paths that lead to the Christic Grade are Love and Wisdom, just as Jesus taught in words and actions;

I believe the State of Unity is at the Christic Grade, therefore the duty of each child to attain it as fast as possible is normal; for the Divine Father's Will is that His children become Spirit and Truth.

I believe and affirm, therefore, that to be christian is to be an imitator of Jesus Christ in Morals, Love, Revelation, Wisdom, and Virtue, and all the rest is religionisms and fantasies invented by clericalist men, corruptors of Sublime Doctrine.

I believe in the Ten Commandments of the Law of God, which came through the Revelation, being Jesus Christ the Perfect Exemplifier as well as the Generaliser of the Revelation, in order to rid Humanity of the orphanhood, in which every criminal religionism of all times placed it.

I believe in the Law and in the Acts of Jesus Christ, and I promise the Divine Father that I will have them as Divine Model and as Perfect Religion.

How to Request of God the Blessing of Divine Mediumship?

Sacred Origin of the Universe, Your Servant Moses desired the Mediumistic Graces, the Gifts of the Holy Spirit to all the flesh, since they are the Sources of Everlasting Revelation that warns, illustrates, and comforts.

Through Your Servants You promised the Blessings of Divine Mediumship in order to fill Humanity with Great or Powerful Clairvoyants, so Your children can have truthful and faithful caretakers of Your Sacred Teachings.

Your Servant Jesus, the Divine Model of Conduct, or of how to live Your Ten Commandments, calls the Graces of Divine Mediumship the Light of the World and the Salt of the Earth.

Jesus Himself affirms that the Grace of Divine Mediumship is the Grace of God, which rids the World and Humanity of orphanhood; the Grace, which frees from ignorance, from Error, and from Hypocrisies.

Therefore, Sacred Origin of the Universe, we plead to merit more and more Mediumistic Graces, especially the most precious one, the Clairvoyance in high potential, so that we may contribute in the work of Your Spirits, aiming at accomplishing the Divine Civilization, pointed out in Isaiah, chapter 11.

The Immortal Triangle

Stay with Truth, Love and Virtue,
Practise the Law of God, the Christ and the Revelation;
Because out of this triangle, you will lose in plenitude,
You will be practising evil, bringing desolation to yourself.

In the Law of God the Power of Morals radiates,
In the Model Christ the Divine Work shines;
In the Revelation there is comfort, it is a Source of warning,
And with the whole triangle, you will create your Glorious Destiny.

March with the triangle and you will never die,
Try to imitate the Christ in the Love that generates Unity,
Through the Healthy Revelation, the Divine Father will illustrate it,
And, with the triangle, living it, you will soon reach the Purpose.

Life in the flesh is transitory, fleeting,
However, the consequences are not, you will carry them with you;
Your deeds will mark you, they are what you sow,
And you will be happy or not, because that is what you will reap.

You are a Christ, Word or One with the father under preparation,
Because the "You Are God" was not taught in vain;
The book Everlasting Gospel and Prodigious Prayers is your support,
Which has much to teach about the Law, Jesus Christ and the Pure Revelation.

Divinism

Withdraw, My child, to the Inner Temple,
And in silence listen to Me, understand My words;
So much you have sought Me outside, in the outer temple,
While I, your Father, inwardly desire to commune with you.

The Truth is My Law, and I detest idolatry,
I move the Law of Facts, and abhor simulations;
Yet you persist in this, scattering false theory,
Because in committing similar errors you perpetuate corruption.

My Intelligence is a Trait of Mine in you,
My Affection is a Virtue of Mine that I gave you;
My power of Ubiquity awaits you, but with frenzy
You stray from Me, My child, whom I created¹ with such Love.

You do not trust in decency of conduct, in Goodness,
And you treat your brother poorly, that other child of Mine;
From corruptors you acquire simulacra, and quite frequently
You delight in the ill fortune that befalls that unfortunate brother who has hurt you.

Return, My child, come back to My Lap,
Observe this Law of Truth, Love and Justice;
Go, seek your brother, and offer him your arm,
So that I may embrace you in the same way, and you may delight in the glorious lesson.

I do not accept liturgies; they were never Mine,
And I repel the imitations, because I Am not one to feign;
I want your Good Deeds, as those of My Anointed One,
So that you might be My Word and have Glory in the time to come.

I transmit My Order by the Messenger Angel,
And in the IMMORTAL CODE I remind you of Redemptive Truth;
Truth above all, since I Am the Eternal Provider,
I Am the Origin and the Life, and I invite you to Emancipating Conduct.